

# 1 - Demon King Subjugation

Three years had passed since the hero was summoned. Thanks to the heroic efforts of the hero party, the war between the Demon King and humans was nearing its end.

There was Elysia, the knight commander of the Topsword Empire; Erwen, the royal family's divine archer of the high elves; Rene, the last witch and master of the magic tower; Marie, the saintess and proxy of the goddess; and Kanna, the hero from another world. This hero party, composed of five beautiful women, was advancing towards the Demon King's stronghold with unstoppable momentum.

The Four Heavenly Kings, who had been guarding the Demon King's castle, had long been annihilated by the hero party's exploits. Three of the Four Heavenly Kings were defeated by the hero party, and the last one fled the battlefield with only their life intact. When the hero party finally reached the Demon King's castle, there was practically no fighting force left besides the Demon King. They steeled their resolve and finally ascended to the place where the Demon King reigned.

Contrary to expectations, the Demon King was a voluptuous beauty wearing a black dress. She sat on the throne, watching the hero party with her purple eyes, and said,

"So, you've finally arrived. You're slower than the last hero party."

"Everyone, form ranks. She seems at least twice as strong as the Bone Dragon we defeated last time."

"To think the Demon King would be a woman~ This might be worth researching~"

Elysia, armed with heavy armor, began to raise her sword and shield, and Rene had already deployed a large number of magic circles, gathering the magic power within the Demon King's castle.

"I'm ready! Marie, buff me, please!"

"Yes, don't worry. Kanna, the goddess has already answered."

As the hero swung her greatsword, a trail of sacred light scorched the surroundings, and the light illuminated the Demon King. The Demon King was shrouding herself in her shadow and charging towards the hero. However, while the Demon King was dealing with the holy magic, silent arrows flew towards the Demon King several times.

"This hero party seems to have grown more as they came late."

A black curtain made of shadows once again enveloped the Demon King, and a three-headed dragon appeared from the shadows summoned earlier, rushing towards Rene.

"That won't happen!"

[Shield Bash]

Clang! Elysia slammed one of the three-headed dragon's heads with her shield, fighting against the other two heads. The shadow dragon continued to push Elysia even after being hit, but the situation changed as Rene completed her spell.

[Eternal Storm]

[Call Lightning]

[Lightning Sphere]

Kugung!!! A storm that broke out at any moment struck the Demon King, and bolts of lightning and spheres of lightning exploded several times. The Demon King staggered from the destructive power of the spell, and the three-headed dragon also suffered considerable damage. In the moment when the Demon King's damaged shadow flickered briefly to regenerate, the hero took advantage of the gap and charged at the Demon King.

"Haaaat!"

Bang! Bang!

The Demon King's barrier began to shake from the fierce barrage of blows that struck with magnificent light, and in the moment when the barrier shook, several green arrows struck the Demon King's shoulder.

"...Got you."

"Hmph!"

At Erwen's word, the arrows formed vines to bind the Demon King, but they were instantly annihilated by the black flames spewing from the Demon King's hand.

"...Monster."

"Hah, the most annoying one is still the pointy-eared bastard."

The black flames that devoured the vines grew in intensity, swallowing even the Demon King's barrier and bursting out. The hero had no choice but to retreat from the terrifying firepower. With the hero's interference gone, the Demon King aimed for Erwen, who was hiding in the darkness, bursting through the burning barrier.

A moment later, the barrier exploded, shooting out countless shadow fragments, but Erwen had already disappeared into the darkness.

Erwen, completely merged with the shadows, looked at the Demon King and said,

"...Slow."

"Erwen!! That magic is still working~!!"

Pshuk!!!

Erwen thought she had escaped the blast radius, but the shattered fragments of the barrier transformed into shadow arrows, aiming for Erwen's back.

The countless shadow arrows were too many for even the fastest Erwen in the party to dodge.

"Keuk..."

In the end, Erwen, hit in the right arm, dropped her bow and retreated towards the saintess.

Meanwhile, the hero, who had regained her posture, and Elysia, who had killed the three-headed dragon, charged towards the Demon King together.

"Look over here! Demon King!"

"Erwen, focus on healing."

"Don't worry, Erwen. May the goddess be with you."

[High Healing]

"Do you think I'll give you time to rest?"

The Demon King pushed back the warriors by deploying the barrier again, and pulled out Erwen's arrow that had been stuck in her shoulder earlier.

"It's always annoying because there are so many of you."

Black chains and scrolls appeared from the Demon King's hand, connected to the arrow that had been pulled out, and flew towards Elysia, who was attacking the barrier.

Jing! Clang

"Hmph, mental magic doesn't work on me."

"Is that so? [Attack the hero]"

With a strange sound, Elysia's blade flew towards the hero in an instant.

"Whoa?! My body feels strange."

"I wonder what kind of mental magic this is~ To think she could control even Elysia, who has the highest mental strength~"

The mage was impressed by the magic worth researching, but the situation was worsening, unlike the mage's mood. While Elysia blocked the hero, the two vanguards of the party were neutralized, and while the divine archer and saintess in the back were focused on healing, the Demon King was free to choose her target again.

'After killing the pointy-eared bastard, I'll catch the saintess. This time, I can take them without suicide.'

The Demon King leisurely prepared the magic that had caught Erwen earlier, glaring at the rear guards in the back. At that time, Elysia, pushing the hero, shouted urgently.

"Keuk, I'll make an opening somehow. If you get a chance, don't mind me and aim for the Demon King!"

"Don't worry~ Even if you die, I'll use you as a material~ The magic power here, except for the Demon King's shadow, is already in my grasp~"

[Circle Overload: Explosion]

As the mage gave the signal, Elysia made a determined resolution and winked at the hero. Elysia put even more strength into her uncontrollable body, pushing the hero away powerfully. The hero flew further than the party's rear guards, and Elysia, chasing the hero, stood side by side with the Demon King, who had come forward to aim for the party's rear guards.

At that moment, all but one of Rene's magic circles flew towards Elysia and exploded, and Elysia and the Demon King, caught in the massive magic explosion, were pushed back. The hero regained her posture and immediately ran to protect the saintess, starting to push back the Demon King. Elysia collapsed, having exhausted all her strength, but thanks to Elysia, Marie, who had time, finished healing Erwen.

"...I'm fine now."

"...I'll cover you."

The Demon King, who had continued to allow the mage's power and the hero's fierce attacks, was not in good condition and could not match the hero party, which had Erwen back in the fight. In the end, the Demon King, who had been repeatedly thwarted by magic and was tattered, aimed her shadow at her own neck and said.

"I will be resurrected again."

"There is no chance of winning this time, but it will be different next time."

Even if the Demon King dies, she will be resurrected in the next era as long as the power of the demon god remains. Therefore, dying quickly to save the power of the demon god can also be a strategy for the Demon King. However, in this era, there was one more person who was as versed in magic as the Demon King.

"That's impossible because I'm here~"

[Perfect Binding]

Peeing Peeing Peeing

At that moment, the mage's last magic circle transformed into chains of light, wrapping around the Demon King and her shadow. An ordinary mage would not be able to grab even the Demon King's toes with this binding magic, but she was a monster who was still devouring all the magic power in the Demon King's castle.

"Keuk, with things like this!!!!!"

The Demon King, agitated, waved her hand to break the magic with a physical attack, but there was one more person who had not used any big skills throughout the battle. The saintess, shedding starlight from her eyes, stared at the Demon King and said.

"There is no next time. Demon King, this era is the time to properly bind you and cut off your head with the holy object."

[Holy Seal]

A shining cloth of light appeared on the Demon King's voluptuous body, which had been tightly bound by chains, and began to wrap around her. The Demon King, whose whole body was bound from her feet to her chest, became unable to move.

"Sealing magic? Is there still someone who can use such a thing?"

"But do you think I can't die even if I do this!!!"

Black magic power shook unstably inside the Demon King's body, preparing to explode.

"That's, no~ I'm here this time too~"

However, as the mage gestured, the magic power that was about to burst stabilized rapidly, making the binding magic even tighter.

"Keuk, just kill me."

"I will kill you. I will transport you to the empire and use the sword of the first emperor, which I received from the goddess."

When the only remaining face of the Demon King was wrapped several times with the cloth of light, the Demon King, who had become quiet, was sucked into the magic circle and teleported to the empire as the mage chanted the spell a few more times.

"It's over~ We have to walk back because I used the last magic circle on the Demon King~"

"Is Elysia dead~? If so, I'll use her as an experimental material as per the initial contract~"

The mage's gaze turned to Elysia's body, which barely had the original shape left.

"...Is Elysia dead?"

"I'm sorry, Hero, I've exhausted all my divine power with the seal just now..."

"Elysia's injury, who is the Hero's friend, is a problem that I cannot solve now."

The saintess shook her head and looked at the hero with pity.

"No, don't worry. I have magic power left because the Demon King suddenly tried to commit suicide, so I can use it once."

[Perfect Restore]

The great magic that heals all status abnormalities and injuries unfolded from the hero's hand, and Elysia's body began to return to its original state.

"...That's a relief."

"Tsk, so all I got was the corpse of the Four Heavenly Kings~"

While Elysia was regaining consciousness, Erwen quickly supported her. Rene opened and closed her subspace with a regretful look, glancing at Elysia and the hero alternately. Elysia regained consciousness, and the hero, who checked everyone's condition, spoke.

"Thank you, everyone. I was able to catch the Demon King thanks to you."

"I will make a wish to the goddess and return to my world, but I will never forget you."

Elysia, who had regained consciousness, blushed. Next to her, Erwen pressed the hood that seemed to burst her chest more deeply, and Rene was still glancing at the hero and Elysia alternately, as if she still had regrets.

The saintess, who checked Elysia's health for the last time, smiled brightly and said.

"Don't worry, Hero. The goddess will come after the Demon King dies, so there will be plenty of time to say goodbye."



"Everyone, let's go to the empire first! I can treat you properly in the empire! Let's go see the Demon King's execution ceremony as well."

"Tsk, I'm busy with research, so this is only once~"

"...To a place with few people."

Thus, the journey of the hero party came to an end.

After that, the Demon King was executed, and after enjoying a grand victory celebration with everyone in the empire's banquet hall, the hero party said goodbye to each other.

---

A week after saying goodbye,

A week had passed, but the hero had not yet met the goddess.

As nothing happened no matter how much time passed, the hero, who could not stand it any longer, eventually started wandering around and looking for the party members. From Elysia, who was a public figure, to Erwen, who was hiding and sleeping, the hero found all the party members who were enjoying their daily lives and gathered them at the empire's inn. The hero party, who were caught by the hero and gathered again, were busy comforting the hero, who was clearly restless.

"Why!! Am I!!! Still not able to use my smartphone!"

"Calm down, Hero, it's worth living here too."

"What is a smartphone? Can you explain it properly?~"

"...zzzz"

"I will go to the Holy Kingdom and communicate directly with the goddess. Please wait a little."

Elysia, who had some expectations, Rene, who was burning with curiosity, Erwen, who had not yet come out of her dreamland, and Marie, who was

confused because she could not guess the goddess's will. While each of them was sorting out their thoughts, the hero shouted.

"Don't tell me it's because of that succubus queen, that bitch?"

"Do we have to kill all the Four Heavenly Kings and even the Demon King to achieve true peace??"

Everyone except Erwen, who was dozing off, tilted their heads at the Hero's speculation.

"That bitch lost almost all her power and ran away, didn't she?"

"How many times do I have to say it? As long as everyone dreams, it's impossible to completely eradicate an incorporeal being like a succubus."

"No, I think he has a point."

"..zz..!"

"The condition for making a wish to the Goddess is 'to bring true peace to this other world.'

If that's the case, it might be because we haven't eliminated Lilith, who is still a threat."

Hearing those words, the Hero perked up. It felt like he had a new goal after the Demon King was defeated.

"Then I'll look for traces of Lilith. You'll all help me this time too, right?"

Kanna looked at everyone with expectant eyes, thinking about the reformation of the Hero's party, but everyone avoided her gaze.

"I've been appointed as the commander of the Imperial Guard this time... I need to stabilize the empire for about a year."

"I have a ton of research to catch up on."

"...Must return to the forest."

"I want to help! But rather than following you alone now, I'll stop by the Holy Kingdom to get support and come back."

"Hmm... then I'll chase after her traces alone for now. If I still don't find anything, I'll join Elysia in a year and head to the Holy Kingdom. Thanks, everyone."

"Let's see Rene and Erwen again next time too."

With a disappointed heart, the Hero promised to meet again in a year, and the Hero's party was temporarily disbanded.

## 2 - Elysia (1)

A year later, I returned to the inn where I had parted ways with my friends, penniless.

I had lost contact with my other companions during my travels, which was a little disappointing, but I was able to keep my spirits up with my steady correspondence with Alicia.

'Alicia's late... where did she say to meet in her last letter?'

I took out the letter from inside my breastplate.

'To my dearest friend, Hero Kanna, I've spent the last year cleaning up the various corruption within the Empire. The human trafficking and missing persons cases that seemed endless are now completely gone, and the Emperor has deemed my work sufficient and allowed me to travel.

The time has finally come to fulfill our promise. But there's one last thing I want to take care of myself, so I might be a little late for our appointment!

If I don't arrive at the inn by the appointed time, please deliver this letter to a tavern called "The End of Ecstasy." Just tell the bartender, and he'll understand. It looks like a dive, but it's actually a secret branch of the Imperial Intelligence Agency. Just follow him when he leads you to the basement!'

"The End of Ecstasy," the name sounds more like a cheap brothel than a tavern, making me frown.

The thought of me, who doesn't know the Empire's geography, asking for directions using that name makes me shudder.

'But it's Alicia's request...'

The Hero swallowed her embarrassment and asked for directions, finally arriving at a shabby three-story tavern.

'This really does look like a cheap brothel...'

"Ugh...♡♡ Squelch, squelch..."

The End of Ecstasy was filled with the sounds of bodies intertwining and moans, and it was barely a tavern, with only a small bar on the first floor.

The second and third floors seemed to be entirely lodgings for a night of pleasure. Moreover, there were men and women coupling even after I entered, without a care in the world.

'Aren't they ashamed...? No, the woman seems quite trained.'

Looking closer, the woman seemed to have undergone unusual training.

'It seems this really is a secret base of the Imperial Intelligence Agency, despite its appearance.'

The Hero avoided the embarrassing scenes inside and handed Alicia's letter to the bartender, saying, "I was sent by a friend. Please take a look at this."

"Ah, a distinguished guest. But unfortunately, your friend is currently elsewhere."

"He asked me to tell you that he will guide you as soon as his work is finished, so for now, please go and greet the Sun."

The Sun... a euphemism for the Emperor.

Reading the letters from the beginning of my journey, Alicia didn't seem to like the Emperor very much, but now she was full of loyalty.

'Well, I guess that's chivalry...'

Besides, if a strategic asset like the Hero came to the capital and left without even saying hello, it would be awkward for the Emperor.

'I should visit him, even if it's just to be considerate of Alicia, who will be leaving soon.'

"Alright, I'll see the Sun first then. Will you guide me?"

"Yes, I'll prepare immediately. A carriage will be here soon."

Before long, a luxurious carriage that seemed out of place in this back alley arrived, and I rode it towards the audience chamber.

As soon as I arrived, I saw the familiar space where we had defeated the Demon King and walked together.

Passing through the corridor filled with magnificent paintings and artistic sculptures of the sun, the symbol of the Empire, I entered the audience chamber and saw the middle-aged Emperor sitting solemnly on the throne. It might have been my imagination, but the Emperor looked younger than he did a year ago.

"It's been a while, Hero. You seem to have become even more beautiful than when I last saw you."

"I greet the Sun of the Empire. I'm here regarding the position of Commander of the Imperial Guard."

"Commander of the Imperial Guard...? Ah, you mean Alicia. She is currently finishing her last task."

'Does he not even remember the position he appointed her to?'

Well, she holds so many positions in the Empire, including the Commander of the Imperial Knights. I shook off the slight sense of unease and listened to the Emperor's words.

"It will probably be over soon. Since there's some time left, how about receiving the honorary title that you refused last time?"

'Is it that "Lifetime Imperial Volunteer" title that Alicia also received?'

I refused it back then because I thought I would be leaving this world, but if I had known things would turn out like this, I would have gladly accepted it and chased after the Four Heavenly Kings with the Empire. But now, I have no intention of staying in the Empire and working like Alicia, especially since I don't know how long it will take to catch Lilith with my companions.

Besides, the fact that I am ultimately from another world bothered me.

"I am sorry. I am ultimately a person from another world. I will soon finish my last journey with my companions and return to my world."

"And I want to leave behind great peace instead of a small title and be forgotten."

The Emperor frowned as if he was disappointed.

But soon, he smiled lightly as if he had thought of something interesting.

"If that is your wish, then there is nothing I can do. Maybe your mind will change when you meet Alicia."

"Now, the preparations should be finished. Take the carriage back to the training room... or was that the name? Go back to the End of Ecstasy. I hope you finish your last journey well."

As I left the audience chamber, a carriage was prepared as the Emperor had said, and four female knights of the Imperial Knights stood guard on horseback.

"Why did you go to such lengths..."

"It's our esteemed Commander's last mission, so we wanted to see her off."

I was taken aback by the unexpected consideration for a private visit, but then I remembered that these were the people Alicia had spent a year with. So, the Hero couldn't refuse their wish to see off their comrade and headed to the End of Ecstasy with them.

A little later, the End of Ecstasy, unlike in the morning, was filled with a quiet silence, without the sounds of bodies intertwining or moans.

"You can go in here."

The bartender, whom I had seen earlier, opened and closed a drawer regularly, revealing a staircase leading to a secret space. As the staircase opened, the sound of heavy breathing, different from the earlier silence, began to reach the Hero's ears.

"Hah... hah, hah..."

The sound was like an animal catching its breath, which I found very strange, but I thought that Alicia, who loves animals, might have picked up another animal somewhere, so I asked the bartender.

"Did Alicia bring in another animal?"

"You can hear that sound? As expected of the Hero. We're raising it at our branch. It's a very obedient and cute little thing."

Ding, ding.

The bartender rang a light bell that he had taken out at some point, and the crying sound was no longer heard, and now only the sound of small water droplets could be heard.

"It seems to be a very well-trained animal."

"Of course, you'll be surprised when you see it, Hero."

The Hero had idle conversation with the bartender and started descending the stairs with the female knights who had followed to see her off. The stairs, which I thought would be short, were deeper than expected, and as I went deeper, I started to smell a strange odor.

The Hero was flustered by the unfamiliar stench, and sensing that magic was being restricted, asked him, "My magic isn't circulating well. Is there a reason for taking such measures?"



"It's a space for training. But we've taken measures to allow healing magic."

Finally, when I reached the bottom of the stairs, a space that was on a different level from the shabby tavern above unfolded. There were several rooms with barred windows along a wide corridor, and torches flickered inside. Large metal spheres that could fit a person were scattered around.

The Hero looked around at the metal spheres, whose purpose she couldn't understand, and said to the bartender, "Alicia is in a place like this?"

"Yes, it's a place prepared for training. Come on, Hero, hurry and go in."

"This is the training ground for that cute animal I mentioned earlier."

'Is she saying that playing with Alicia in her training ground is training?'

The bartender opened the innermost door and urged me to enter first, so I opened the door without much thought.

What the Hero saw there was a miserable sight: a red-haired woman in the middle of a room filled with obscenity and fluids, exposing her genitals and vigorously shaking her hips.

"Hehehe♡ The useless trash pig takes a submissive posture when the door opens♥"

"Oink♡♡♡♡ Oink♡♡♡"

The woman's appearance was very wretched.

Her long nipples, which were indecently erect and didn't match the size of her breasts, had piercings hanging from them, and at the end of the piercings were chains that were connected to the tips of her similarly enlarged clitoris, piercing them from both sides.

"Hah...♡ Ungoooot♡♡"

Swoosh... shudder... trickle, trickle.

As she moved, the chains shook, constantly tormenting her clitoris, causing all sorts of fluids to gush endlessly from her genitals.

"No way... Alicia?!"

The moment I saw my companion's shocking appearance, I gave up trying to understand and immediately prepared for battle. Even though magic was restricted here, the Hero was the strongest Hero who had faced the Demon King's army for three years.

"The Hero can't use magic. Surround and subdue her!"

The female knights and the man who introduced himself as the bartender immediately took a battle stance and surrounded the Hero. The Hero stood facing them with Alicia behind her.

"I don't know what you've done, but I'm going to subdue you and take Alicia away."

"The female is doing this of her own free will. Don't interfere, Hero."

Ding, ding.

The man's attitude was relaxed even in the face of the enraged Hero. With the female knights in front of him, he rang the small bell he had brought earlier. As the clear sound of the bell rang, Alicia's attitude, who had been wailing and scattering fluids behind me, suddenly changed.

"Aaaah♡♡♡ Please♡ Please♡ I'll do anything..."

"Hehehe♡♡♡♡♡ She's even imitating a pig properly."

Alicia, as if afraid of something, attacked the Hero with the chains connecting her nipples and clitoris.

"Ungoot♡ The female slave will bind the Hero."

She rubbed her breasts against the Hero's head, trying to tie the Hero's neck with the chains. Of course, her nipples and clitoris, which were connected

to the chains, were receiving maximum stimulation, giving her insane pleasure.

Hee♥ giggling, heehot♥ Ungig♥

The Hero was too embarrassed by this absurd sight, but lightly attacked her, avoiding vital points, to subdue her.

"Sorry, Alicia."

"Ungi♥it♥♥♥♥♥..."

But even with the Hero's light restraint, Alicia reacted as if her erogenous zones had been attacked. Even though it was an attack aimed at the back of her neck, she kept squirting fluids from her genitals and fainted.

"What is this?!"

While the two were putting on a vulgar farce, the female knights formed a formation, and the man began to summon a black wand and spellbook.

'Are they controlling her with that?'

The female knights who were rushing at me didn't seem to have any intention of protecting the man behind them, probably thinking that I wouldn't immediately aim for the rear.

The Hero quickly made a decision and kicked the steel sphere nearby.

"Y-You monster. Do you know how important that thing is?"

The man was momentarily flustered, but the steel sphere cut through the air so quickly that even the knights couldn't react, and the steel sphere reached the man faster than anyone expected.

Bang!!!!!!

"Kuaaaaaaaack."

The steel sphere crushed one of the man's legs and collided with the wall, shattering and spewing pink liquid. The female knights seemed flustered by the man's scream and glanced at each other, but as the fatally wounded man rang the bell, the situation changed again.

"All the pig females except one, bind the Hero's feet. The remaining one will heal me and wait for support!"

The female knights, as if they had to follow that order unconditionally, followed the order with expressionless faces.

'Is it some kind of brainwashing? Besides, if there's support, it'll be hard to subdue them without killing them.'

I thought that the female knights were also victims, but as time went on, the Hero's intuition was screaming that I must not let that guy use the spellbook and wand no matter what.

"Haaap."

The hero barely parried an incoming knight with his sword, sidestepping the attack. He then poured all his strength into the sword, channeling his power, and hurled it at the man. The hero's unexpected strike tore through the corridor, unleashing a shockwave as it flew.

"Stop that at all costs! Use your bodies to slow it down, anything!"

But no one there could stop the hero's full-powered throw. A knight clumsily tried to block the sword with his armor, but he couldn't withstand the shockwave the hero had imbued it with. The knight treating the man and the man himself were both sent flying by the shockwave, crashing to the ground.

Ignoring the fallen, the hero subdued the knight he passed, retrieved the ominous-feeling equipment, and approached the unconscious Elysia. He began chanting the highest-level healing magic, the same he used when he defeated the Demon King.

[Perfect Restore]

This wouldn't remove the piercings or collar, but it would completely restore her body and mind, cleansing them of any drugs or mind control magic. As Elysia began to regain consciousness, I handed her the equipment the knight had dropped.

"Elysia, I'll ask you what happened after we escape. For now, let's get out of here before reinforcements arrive."

"..."

Elysia, seemingly unable to speak properly, nodded and stood behind me. Thankfully, she wasn't emitting strange gas or acting strangely like before.

"Jack is down over there!"

Just then, the troops waiting outside spotted us and began rushing down.

"I can't properly imbue my attacks with magic here, so I can't launch large attacks in succession. That means you have to clear the path, Elysia. I'll stay on the front lines while conserving my strength."

"..."

Elysia was still silent, but the way she gripped her weapon suggested she had regained her senses. I recalled the battle from a year ago and stepped forward to re-establish the formation Elysia and I had prepared. The warmth of my comrade's back against mine after so long warmed the hero's heart.

Ding, ding, ding—

Thwack!

But as the familiar chime rang out, Elysia, without a moment's hesitation, stabbed the hero in the back with the equipment he had given her. The hero, collapsing from the unexpected blow, looked at his most trusted comrade and said,

"Elysia... why..."

"Hehehe, Master! The pig has captured the hero! So please use this useless hole that's only good for spewing female fluids!♥♥"

The hero's body lost its strength, and his vision turned red.

The last thing the collapsing hero saw was Elysia desperately fawning over the fallen man, offering him her breasts.

## 3 - Elysia (2)

After the Hero fell, the man called Jack regained consciousness.

"She was a bigger monster than I expected, but thanks to that pathetic masochist bitch, it was easy to catch her."

"I'll educate the Hero myself, so don't process her, just restrain her. And the sow, [Ready Stance]."

Elicia, who had been wagging her pussy and acting coy, spread her legs wide as soon as Jack finished speaking, fixed her hands behind her head, and began to arch her back as much as possible. Then, the Clit Chain connecting her Clitoris and nipples tightened, causing her lewd protrusions to become erect, and Love Nectar dripped from her pussy once more.

"I'm a dirty pig hole that can't even be used as a disposable onahole..."

Following behind, the support troops who had fully arrived saw the Hero on the verge of death and hurriedly began to use Healing magic. Jack, seeing this, added irritably.

"Just in case, don't heal her completely, and tie her up properly until I get there."

Then, one of the female knights who had been healing Jack followed them, stopped using Healing magic, and began to restrain the Hero, who was groaning in pain, with cruel efficiency. The group that captured the Hero took various measures to firmly restrain her. Meanwhile, Elicia maintained her vulgar Ready Stance, repeating words of self-condemnation.

"I'm a piece of trash who sold out my comrades because I was horny..."

"I'm a pathetic masochist bitch who wets herself when I get hit..."

Jack, seeing this, smiled with satisfaction and tore the scroll he had taken out earlier. At that moment, Elicia's collar glowed, and the same collar appeared on the Hero's neck. After confirming the Hero's restraints, Jack could no longer hold back and burst into laughter, mocking Elicia.

"The Hero we just caught was the real one. If you hadn't stupidly stabbed her in the back, she would have escaped with you."

"Huh...? Master, what does that mean?"

Hearing those words, Elicia stopped her self-condemnation and looked at Jack cautiously. Even as she was trying to read his expression, Elicia trembled and maintained her Ready Stance, not stopping the flow of her pussy juices.

"It means the Hero is real, and the magic is real. Thanks for moving exactly as you were trained to, even without Mind Restore."

Hearing those words, Elicia slowly released her Ready Stance and checked her body. She pinched her skin slightly to check her senses, and Elicia was horrified.

"Yes, that's real, top-tier Healing magic. It means most of the training you've received has been healed, and you have to be retrained from the beginning."

"Or, would you like to rescue the Hero and escape now?"

Jack asked playfully. Elicia, with an expression of dawning realization, moved quickly.

Elicia, moving with all her might and at the same speed as the Hero, first...

Began to masturbate, pulling on her Clit Chain with all her strength.

"Hngiiiik♡♡ I can orgasm♡ I don't have to get fucked by Master♡ I can cum♡♡♡♡"



With one hand, she simultaneously stimulated her nipples and Clitoris with the chain, and with the other hand, she vigorously rubbed her gaping pussy hole.

"Hyaaaah♡ Why? Why can't I cum♡♡"

"Orgasm Restriction♡ is over♡ But I'm a used pussy with high sensitivity but can't orgasm♡♡♡♡ Kanna fixed it!!!!!"Squelch♡ Squelch♡ Squelch♡ Squelch—Bang!"

"Puhahaha, you're the funniest sow I've ever seen."

Jack laughed as he kicked the masochistic pussy who was diligently masturbating. Then, he stepped on Elicia's pussy, who had fallen, and said.

"I already reapplied it when I restrained the Hero.

Do you remember the rules, Red Pig? Unpermitted masturbation and failure to maintain Ready Stance means three days in the Punishment Room.

"By the time you come out, the Hero will be complete. Look forward to a touching reunion with your comrade."

Drip, drip....

Elicia's bladder loosened due to the terrible fear, and she leaked urine.

"Eh?...That can't be..."

"Please! I'll do anything, Master!!! Please, not the Punishment Room!!!!"

"Oh, and since your body has returned to normal, you'll have to undergo all the modifications and training you've received again. Look forward to it. Now, back to [Ready Stance]."

"..No...I don't want to anymore...Someone...save..me Aaaagh!!!!"

Elicia, screaming and pissing herself, returned to her vulgar Ready Stance at Jack's words.

Soon, the group that had finished healing the Hero returned, and Elicia, with her collar connected, was dragged out of the basement.

The Hero was able to regain consciousness upon hearing someone's desperate screams. However, she couldn't see anything, and it seemed like she couldn't even move a finger.

"Mmmph mmmph"

Something was forcibly stuffed into the Hero's mouth, preventing her from making a sound, and her eyes seemed to be covered with something like a blindfold. Also, her magic power still showed no signs of moving, and since her mouth was blocked, incantation was impossible. As she wriggled and tried to check her body condition, the blindfold was removed along with a familiar voice.

"You're awake? I'm Jack. I'm the one whose leg you just blew off. I'm going to teach you some manners from now on."

"..."

"Oh, I'll take off the Ball Gag too. The Hero's saliva is just as dirty."

The Hero was able to check her body condition as both the blindfold and Ball Gag were removed. She had the same collar around her neck as Elicia, and all four of her limbs were tightly restrained on a device like a birthing table. Even in the midst of all this, she was wearing a perverted restraint suit that exposed her pussy and breasts without a single scrap of cloth.

The Hero sneered and provoked him.

"You're not a proper Imperial agent. I already informed my former comrades before I came here."

"If you release me before the Hero party gathers and crushes you, I'll kill you without pain."

He chuckled as if he had heard something really funny, then reached out and twisted my Clitoris.

"Hiccup"

"Threatening me with my pussy exposed. I'm seeing a lot of funny scenes today."

Thwack!

He released the Clitoris he was twisting and this time flicked my breast.

This time, I desperately tried to suppress my moans.

"You suppress your moans better than the sow we caught a year ago. How does it feel?"

"Tch, no matter how much pain you inflict, I won't react the way you want."

"Pain? Not pleasure? Have you never even masturbated properly?"

In reality, my virgin body was only feeling pain, not pleasure. Perhaps he guessed this from my words, the man named Jack took out a pink potion bottle from the cupboard instead of continuing to caress me.

"Originally, I was going to use this after slowly letting you experience orgasm, but according to the Hero, time seems to be short, so I'll tell you about pleasure right away."

The man put on gloves and dropped a drop of the pink medicine on my Clitoris and nipples. As soon as just one drop touched, those areas instantly became hot. To make matters worse, a tingling sensation, as if dozens of insects were crawling on me, assailed me.

"Ugh..ngh..."

I tried to reduce the sound as much as possible, suppressing my nasal sounds. But that effort was instantly shattered by the man's gesture.

Press—

"Ngh♡♡Goooooooooooo♡♡ock♡♡♡"

Pshuuu—

In an instant, I lost my mind and had no choice but to orgasm. Tide Water poured out of the Hero's pussy as if a flood had burst.

"Th,th..is b 7"

Press—

Pshaaa—

"Ngh♡?Hic?♡♡♡"

"Ehe?"Press—

Psh Psh

"I can't hear you very well." Shall we press here this time?"Press—

"Ngyak♡♡ Th maaa-"

Press—

The Hero became a lewd toy that squirted every time three buttons were pressed. After being tormented like that for a long time, the Hero lost consciousness.

Or, at least, I thought I had lost consciousness.

[Mind Restore]

"Uh..? I definitely

Press—

Pshat Pshat Trickle

"Ngyigiik♡♡♡♡Nggo♡♡Higik♡♡♡♡♡"

"You don't have to worry about going crazy. This friend here will keep casting Mind Restore magic."

"Even if you faint, we'll wake you up right away."

Hell had begun.

Medicine applied and left nipple pressed and orgasm

Medicine applied and Clitoris pressed and orgasm

Medicine applied and pussy pressed and orgasm

Orgasm orgasm orgasm and a few seconds of unconsciousness

And then consciousness forcibly resurfaces.

All that was allowed to me during this time was only screaming and wriggling my pussy hole, which was squirting.

How much time had passed...

Now, when no more water came out and my throat was completely hoarse, and I could only react by twitching my pussy, Jack returned.

He spoke as if he were a teacher teaching something obvious.

"Now you've learned how to properly cum, right?"

I no longer had the strength to answer, but when I saw his finger, which was about to touch my Clitoris, I was seized with terrible fear and tried to answer somehow. But all that came out of my exhausted vocal cords was a meaningless rattling sound.

"If you're a lousy virgin Hero who can't even masturbate, you might not understand yet."

"I'll let you experience it with that body until you understand properly."

He indifferently looked at the floor full of Tide Water that I had scattered, then gave some instructions to his subordinates behind him and disappeared again. Then, I saw another man sitting next to the man who had been using Healing magic from earlier.

[High Healing]

[Mind Restore]

"Hwaaaaaaa"

This time, neither my throat nor my pussy could rest.

The Hero had no choice but to endure, hoping only for the Saintess who knew that I had departed for the Empire.

## 4 - Elysia (3)

The first 'education' ended when he returned for the fifth time.

By then, I was already in a state where I couldn't think of any word other than climax.

"Hngh♡ I'm going♡♡ I'm going♡♡♡"

"Now you're finally worth watching. You know what it's like to go now, right?"

"[From now on, when you climax, make sure to say you've gone.]"

As Jack raised his hand, the men who had been dripping the drug stopped and began to wipe my body.

Even that alone made my weaknesses, soaked in the drug, tremble and try to reach climax.

"Ah♡ There♡ No♡"

No matter how much I screamed, the men just silently wiped my body.

But my pussy, soaked in aphrodisiac, kept dripping water again from the stimulation, no matter how much they wiped it.

Seeing this, Jack gestured again, and the men who were wiping my body stepped back.

He touched and spread my pussy for a while, examining it, and then took off his pants and took out his penis.

Then, he instantly thrust his cock into my pussy.

"Hiek♡ It was my first time... You'll never die peacefully."

"A bitch who climaxes just from having her nipples pressed, how are you going to kill me? Stop being ridiculous and tighten your pussy properly."

Having lost my virginity to an absurd act of violence, I tried my best not to react amidst the pleasure that felt like it would break my brain.

But my conditioned body was properly enjoying the pleasure.

Thump thump—thump thump thump

"Ugh♡ W-with this... Ah♡"

Thump—squeeze—gush gush

Pshaaaaaa

"Eungoooo♡ Aaaah♡ I'm going♡ I'm going♡♡♡"

I, who had been struggling to resist the pleasure, reflexively climaxed at the touch that pressed my clitoris at the same time as ejaculation.

It was as if that spot had become a button in charge of climax, a pathetic sight.

At my miserable state, I couldn't help but cry.

Jack, who had finished ejaculating and tidied his clothes, took out a black wand from his pocket and said.

"Now you've finally become a bit more like a female. Let's move on to the next education."

Creak creak clatter

At that moment, there was a problem with the restraints.

Perhaps it couldn't handle my full-force struggles, the restraints seemed to have loosened.



Jack didn't seem to have noticed it, and at this close distance, I could kill him before he called for people.

My body, which had been continuously healed with recovery magic until just before, was in good condition except for having climaxed once.

'Besides, Elicia isn't here this time, so there's no chance of being taken hostage or getting hit in the back of the head because of carelessness.'

My body moved at the same time as my thoughts.

"Hap!"

I unleashed a full-force punch through the space created by the loosened restraints.

The restraint suit stretched, and finally, the restraints burst open.

I didn't stop there and launched an accurate strike aimed at Jack's neck to prevent him from calling for people.

---

The moment I thought the attack had hit, I was already collapsed on the floor, unable to lift a finger.

Despite having no restraints, I couldn't even lift my head.

Jack, with his foot on my head, said.

"Kuhahaha, is it because you were in the same party? Your behavior pattern is exactly the same as Red Pig's."

"Kugh, how... how is my body..."

"It would be fun to leave you in this state, but I'll explain it once."

"That collar you're wearing is an item that makes you execute the orders of the person connected to it without fail. While you were collapsed, I ordered [attacking men is prohibited]."

"The small flaw is that I can't control your mind, but that's a problem that will be solved with education anyway. The body's performance is very reliable. No matter what happens, the body will carry out that order."

"Such a ridiculous Magical Tool... Only the Demon King would have the technology for that level."

"Don't believe me? Should I show you once? [Climax]."

As he aimed the wand in his hand at me and commanded, my pussy reacted immediately, regardless of my resistance.

Pshoo, pshoo—

"Hnghk♡ I'm going♡"

The moment I heard those words, Love Nectar spurted from my pussy, and I climaxed magnificently.

Even while climaxing so intensely, no strength entered my body, and I could only tremble.

"Well then, I should continue adjusting you."

[Self-harm is prohibited.]

[Participate diligently in education.]

'But the fact that he can't control my mind means that as long as I endure the education, he won't be able to brainwash me like Elicia.'

'If I just hold out until rescue comes somehow, my body can be restored with magic.'

I understood the principle by which the opponent was restraining us, and hope began to rise again.

After that, I was restrained again by the men Jack called, and my freedom to see or speak was taken away as I was fitted with a blindfold and gag.

The men groped my body playfully while tying me up, but I couldn't resist and had no choice but to accept it.

Even in the midst of that, Love Nectar spurted non-stop from my pussy at the sensation of my clit and nipples being brushed.

"Eup eup♡ Eube♡♡"

Click-clack click-clack

Along with the sound of something interlocking, I was fixed with chains in a small space.

A mask with a tube connected was placed over my mouth, which had been gagged, and a strangely shaped Magical Tool was inserted into my vulva.

A tube was mercilessly inserted into my anus, which was still undeveloped and cutely closed, making the Hero look like a skewer pierced in the air.

"What is this again? No matter what you do, I won't give in. I just have to hold out until my comrades come."

"That's the house you'll be living in from now on. Until we make time to come and educate you, have a good time there."

"No woman would enjoy being treated like this at all."

With a clunking sound, a liquid with a sweet smell began to pour out from the place connected to the wall.

Gurgle gurgle—

A suspicious-looking liquid was filling the place where the Hero was restrained, but the Hero still couldn't move.

When the liquid reached her thighs, the Hero realized what the liquid was.

"This is the one that was applied earlier...?!"

The identity of the liquid was an aphrodisiac. The rising aphrodisiac was passing over the Hero's stomach and was already reaching her neck.

"Meooooook♡!!!!!!! I can't be subdued with something like this!"

"..."

With a bubbling sound, the Hero's body was submerged in the aphrodisiac, and with the sound of the lid slowly closing, the Hero sank into darkness...

---

"Aghaaaaak♡!!!"

The Hero shuddered at the sensation of her skin burning. She was literally being soaked in the drug that originally made her go crazy with small stimuli when only a drop was applied.

Pleasure and itching repeated continuously, making her feel like she was going insane. The only fortunate thing was that all the holes through which the aphrodisiac could enter the body were blocked with tubes except for the vulva.

"Heeuh♡ Not the pussy♡ It's already this hard on the outside, so it can never be on the inside♡♡♡"

She was doing her best to tighten her vulva to prevent the aphrodisiac from penetrating into her vagina, but she didn't know when she would reach her limit.

At that time, something inserted into her vulva began to vibrate, perhaps reacting to the continuous tightening.

Zhiing zhiing zhiing

"Ogoht♡ Not now♡ I can never open it..."

The Hero desperately tried to hold on, but the more she did, the better she felt the vibration, and to make matters worse, it was wriggling and moving

deeper inside due to the vibration.

"Eung♡goht I, I can hold on. Anyway, it won't be long before my comrades come to rescue me. It won't take even a week to get here from the Elf forest..."

Was it helpful that she kept holding on? Perhaps it had been stimulated enough by the continuous tightening, something inside her vagina stopped vibrating.

'That's it. I don't know how long I'll have to wait, but if I just keep going like this, I can hold out enough.'

「Sufficient stimulation has been confirmed.」 Thwack—

"Eh?"

"Hieeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeeek♡♡♡♡"

At that moment, needles popped out wildly from inside the Magical Tool and pierced into the Hero's vagina, which had been tense.

The Hero's strength was released due to the tremendous pain that rushed in.

As a result, the pussy, which had been diligently locking the door, opened wide as if a key had been inserted.

As soon as the entrance opened, the aphrodisiac rushed into the Hero's vagina as if it had been waiting.

Bubble bubble

The Hero, who had been unable to come to her senses due to the overwhelming pain, was barely able to recognize the situation when the aphrodisiac liquid filled her vagina.

Of course, even if she recognized the situation, there was nothing the Hero, who was soaked in aphrodisiac while her whole body was restrained, could do except climax.

"Ugh♡ Aghaaaaak♡ I'm going with my pussy♡♡♡"

Cheeeeeek

"My pussy♡ My pussy♡ is burning up♡♡"

Moreover, the effect of the aphrodisiac was not just arousal.

The aphrodisiac that had seeped into the wounded area was searing the wound and remodeling it into a pleasure organ beyond the clitoris.

The aphrodisiac was continuously searing the wounds in the vagina, where there were several wounds due to the needles, and smoke was emitted. When all the aphrodisiac that had entered turned into smoke and disappeared, the Hero instinctively tightened her vulva.

But in the pussy that had closed tightly again, the stimulated Magical Tool began to vibrate.

"Ah♡Hiek♡ No needles, I'd rather just be soaked in aphrodisiac a hundred times♡!!!"

The Hero desperately tried to open the closed vulva, but as a virgin who had never even masturbated until yesterday, she had no idea how to open and close her vulva.

The terrified Hero racked her brain to find a way and came up with the only way she knew to release the tension in her pussy.

Trickle trickle—bubble bubble

When she discharged urine, the pussy opened wide again and accepted the aphrodisiac, perhaps because the tension had been released.

The Magical Tool also stopped vibrating as the stimulation disappeared, but the vagina was filled with aphrodisiac, and hellish itching and arousal rushed in.

The Hero was barely enduring it, imagining the help of her comrades who would come soon, her only hope.

"Eung♡♡Geueut It's okay, if I'm rescued... everything can be reversed."

The Hero, who was being subjected to sexual torture that she didn't think she could endure even for a day, could guess how Elicia had become like that.

"Was Elicia also conditioned like this for a year...? Keuek, I'm sorry for not coming to help you sooner, Elicia."

When the Hero thought of Elicia's pain, strangely enough, even the arousal that she thought she would never get used to seemed bearable.

Of course, that was only possible if she was careful not to have any additional stimulation and not to climax...

'Good, if I just keep going like this...'

「Continuous loss of stimulation has been confirmed.」 Weiiiiiiing

At that time, a strange sound was heard again from her pussy, and the Magical Tool submerged in the aphrodisiac grew larger and began to vibrate violently.

The bulging Magical Tool filled her pussy and scratched the remodeled areas like crazy.

"Aghaaaaa♡♡ This can't be♡ I don't want it anymore, please stop"

"Aaaak♡ I went♡♡!!! I keep going♡♡♡♡Eungooht♡ I can't,,, speak"

"Eung♡Giiiiiiiiiiiiiiii♡♡♡"

The Hero's mind was filled with climax, and her worries for her comrades were washed away along with her pussy juices.

The vibration caused by the Magical Tool continued until the Hero, who was climaxing madly, tightened her pussy and provided sufficient pressure.

「Sufficient stimulation has been confirmed. Returning to standby mode.」

"Pussy♡♡ I'll tighten it properly♡ I'll tighten it♡♡"

After that, the Hero repeatedly tightened and loosened her pussy, following the voice of the Magical Tool without rest.

No matter how many times she screamed, rescue did not come.

Her sense of time had been broken long ago, so the Hero didn't even know how much longer she had to endure.

She was just shedding water from her eyes and pussy, hoping that someone would save her from this pain.

After that, if she released her strength because she was afraid of the needles, the violent vibration would come again, and if she gave strength because she was afraid of the vibration, the needles that popped out of the Magical Tool would alternately condition her pussy. By now, there was almost no place in her vagina that had not been pierced by the needles.

In that way, the Hero continued to tighten and loosen the vagina, which had become a pleasure organ beyond the clitoris, and pitifully wailed.

Just as my throat was going hoarse from screaming, the situation began to take another strange turn.

Something began to flow in through the mask connected to the Hero's mouth.



## 5 - Elysia (4)

Meanwhile, on Elicia's side.

Elicia, with a leash attached to her collar, was crawling on all fours like a dog.

Not even in a proper posture, but with her buttocks raised to the sky, emphasizing her vagina as much as possible, abusing her beautiful body.

Each time she moved forward, the chain connected to her clit tightened, and a flood poured from her vagina.

Knowing where she was going, she absolutely didn't want to go, but the men said that if she was even a little late, they would pull the chains connected to her clit and nipples instead of the collar, so she kept moving her limbs without rest.

"Walk faster, you bitch. Or I'll pull the chain?"

Thud

"Buhiek♡ Spe,speed♡ I'll increase it♡♡."

Even though she was moving her hands and feet as much as possible, the men's unreasonable torment continued, but Elicia couldn't even think of rebelling or feeling wronged.

As she shook her raised buttocks as much as possible and increased her speed, she began to sway uneasily.

Slap slap

"Puhahaha, that's fun, keep going. If you can't maintain it until you arrive, there will be no climax for today."

"Buhit♡ Buhit♡♡ Ass booster, launching."

Elicia was sprinting through the basement in a ridiculous posture. Thanks to the highest-grade recovery magic, her posture didn't collapse easily.

The fact that she was using her body, which she had diligently trained to slay monsters, to do a vagina-shaking run was so pathetic, but Elicia, whose mind was broken, couldn't think of such things.

Only the worry of how not to be tormented by them filled her mind.

'I, I can do it if I keep this up.'

'My body is really full of strength, I can endure being tormented a lot now♡♡♡'

Filled with confidence, Elicia ran towards the Punishment Room, where she would be tortured, diligently scattering Love Nectar everywhere.

But there was no way the men would leave Elicia alone like that.

"E-it"

Ting-!

"Eungoooooooo♡♡♡♡ Uwaaaaaaa♡"

Trickle—

Elicia, who was running hard, stopped immediately, spurting a fountain when the men pulled the tightly stretched chain.

She was barely able to maintain her posture with her superhuman physical abilities, but the pain was another matter.

Her clitoris, which had received tremendous pain in an instant, was humming and complaining of pain, but Elicia had something to do before that.

"Hi♡♡ Thank you for touching the weakness of a useless Red Pig bitch who is only good at pleasing men."

"Puhaha, you're welcome, you bitch. I'll put a dildo in you this time, so run again."

After thanking the man who had tormented her, Elicia started running hard again with a dildo inserted.

Of course, the men's torment didn't end after that.

Until she reached her destination, all sorts of toys were inserted into her vagina and anus, the chain was pulled several times, and a hook was hung on her nose.

"Bu♡hiit... Ar, arrived."

"Wow, this bitch finally endured it. Is it because she met her comrade? She's enduring well today, is this a new record?"

"The Hero used the highest-grade healing magic, they say all the training we did was gone?"

"Really? Her clit still gets hard? Look, if I pinch it like this." Squeeze—

"Uwaaaa♡♡ Weakness, thank you for touching my weakness, weakness♡"

Pshaaa Zhuru Zhuru

"Oh, it's broken." Well, it'll all be fixed inside, so it's okay."

Elicia maintained her posture until the end, spewing Tide Water and repeating her thanks to the man, before losing consciousness.

The men removed the toys attached to her, grabbed her collar, and roughly threw her into a room with a large crystal ball.

"Haa, it's over. Should we go see the Hero when we have time? I like her bigger breasts more than that bitch."

"You won't be able to see that bitch. They say she has to be shipped out in 3 days, so they're going to put her in the Training Sphere all day now."

"Wow, in there for a whole day? It feels like it'll break."

"Don't worry. Jack said that she's a Hero, so she's been resisting most of the Brainwashing magic even when she's unconscious. Tomorrow, we'll be able to see her squealing like a pig."

"Elicia will be in there for 3 days too, so let's go fuck the female knights. Let's go together."

The men checked that the door to the Punishment Room was tightly locked for the last time and disappeared into the hallway.

Only after they disappeared could Elicia's body finally release the posture it had barely maintained and collapse.

The liquid flowing down through the coffin was quite viscous, so it began to descend more slowly than expected.

Thanks to this, the Hero was able to think slowly while repeatedly experiencing small climaxes as she tightened her vagina.

'Whatever that is, it's definitely not good for me. I have to make sure it doesn't get into my mouth as much as possible.'

From her experience so far, the Hero sensed that something terrible would happen again, so she closed her mouth and began to prepare for the threat that would come as slowly as possible.

But even before the liquid touched her, the Hero realized what they were expecting.

'The viscous liquid will completely block the coffin, so if I want to breathe, I have to eat it all.'

'But will I react the way those bastards want me to!'

The various trainings she had been subjected to under the guise of education so far were things the Hero couldn't resist, but now there was no supervisor who could force the Hero's actions.

She didn't know why they were neglecting her like this instead of spending all their time Brainwashing or using her after capturing the Hero, but now, this place was a space where the Hero could resist them with her own will.

Just a moment ago, if she had endured the climax of having her vagina scratched mercilessly, she wouldn't have become such a pathetic, modified vagina.

'Okay, let's just hold my breath and faint. If their purpose was to kill me, they would have killed me a long time ago.'

'Of course, if that man named Jack [commands] me, I might have to do it forcibly, but at least now I'll show the pride of the Hero.'

After organizing her thoughts and steeling her resolve, the Hero closed her mouth and gave up breathing to hold her breath and faint, refusing the terrible meal.

But the moment the liquid touched her mouth, her mouth, unlike her firm will until just now, began to lick the sticky liquid diligently.

"Chulup♡ Chultureureup♡ Ah...I, am Chureureureup Keoeok Heok Heok Heok"

The Hero devoured the liquid greedily and then breathed roughly.

The liquid tasted like fishy chestnut blossoms, and a small amount of recovery potion was mixed in, so her body was regaining energy.

But the effect was not great, so it didn't seem to affect her vagina, which had been modified for a long time, and the Hero, whose breathing and body had recovered to some extent, felt great shame in what she had just done.

'Was I so weakened that I would eat something of unknown origin so disgracefully...'

'No, even when I was inevitably starving in the war, it wasn't this bad. That man must have been playing tricks.'

At that moment, the man's command to her came to mind.

[Do not attack men], [Self-harm is prohibited], [Faithfully participate in education]

'Could it be that they thought that me holding my breath and enduring was self-harm? I didn't even think of it as self-harm, but this Brainwashing magic seems to work more on the body than the mind.'

The Hero seemed to have understood another step about his methods.

'He can't force me to think, and he can't twist my mind. Besides, I was about to refuse the command just now.'

'If there's this much of a gap, then next time, I need to do something that I can execute to the end even if my body stops.'

'For example, throwing? When I think about it, I reacted very late to throwing during the first engagement. I pushed out an iron ball of that size, but...'

The Hero strengthened her fighting spirit, thinking about the next time the restraints would weaken.

Besides, when she remembered that she had comrades even if she couldn't kill them, the despair when her vagina was tormented so much seemed to lessen.

Although she didn't receive a reply, it was true that she had been writing letters to the Saintess.

That man was mistaken that I was bluffing, but I had already written down where I went in the inn with a code that only we used.

'Erwen will come to save me as soon as he hears the news. The Elves have always had a bad relationship with the Empire, so if I was captured by the Empire, wouldn't those stubborn Elders help me?'

While the Hero was inflating her hopes by thinking of various plans, the Magical Tool that had been quiet again began to make noise.

"Confirmed that meal time is over. Training level is increasing."

The Hero's happy imagination was immediately replaced by a terrible scream.

The resolution she had made earlier was overshadowed, and as soon as she heard the sound, the Hero immediately began to tighten her vagina.

Her vagina, which had been modified a lot, was reflexively tightening her vagina hard, flattering the Magical Tool.

But the Magical Tool in her vagina began to vibrate explosively as if it was no longer satisfied with that.

Weeeeeeeeeeing

"Uwaaa♡ I'm enduring, Kanna, you're the Hero, you can endure it!!!"

The Hero began to endure the vibration as she had thought earlier.

The Magical Tool grotesquely swelled and scratched the Hero's G-spot and various other weaknesses, but the Hero endured it, thinking of her earlier resolution.

"Ogooo♡ This much is♡♡♡ Eungi♡ I'm going with my vagina♡♡♡"

"I can endure it♡♡♡ I'm going with my vagina!!!♡♡♡"

The Hero continued to climax and endure the vibration.

Had salvation finally come to her will?

Unlike the men who had been interrogating her, the presence of a woman began to be heard from outside.



## 6 - Elysia (5)

Kiiing.

With a heavy mechanical sound, the ceiling of the space where the Hero was confined opened, and she was slowly lifted from the darkness.

Her light blue-tinged silver hair was slick with Love Nectar, and her eyes, seeing light after a long time, blinked repeatedly to adjust to the situation.

Finally, as her entire face emerged, and she confirmed the appearance of an Elf, she shed tears of emotion.

It wasn't Erwen, but the attire was definitely that of a Ranger from the Elf forest.

"...Hero, what are you doing here?"

The Hero suppressed her sobs, swallowed her tears, and said to her,

"I was lured into a trap using Elicia's letter as bait. She's not in her right mind right now."

"The Empire is torturing me to brainwash me. I think Elicia has been suffering from it for much longer."

The Ranger was shocked by those words and said,

"I am Elin, one of the leaves of the World Tree. I was investigating the missing women and came here after reading the mark engraved on the inn."

"...We knew the Empire was plotting something, but we didn't know they had fallen this far."

The Ranger examined the sphere in which the Hero was confined for a long time, then sighed and said,

"I want to rescue you right away, but I can't properly operate this device with my abilities. It's a miracle that I can even take out a part of you to talk to you right now."

The Hero's blue eyes trembled dynamically at those words.

The fear of being trained until just now was resurfacing in her mind.

The Hero looked visibly disappointed but swallowed her emotions and said,

"Even if you release me alone, I can't guarantee that you'll be able to break through the guards. Instead, quickly report this to the forest and come back with Erwen."

"And we need a priest who can use at least high-level healing magic. Elicia is almost mentally broken right now."

"...I can't come right away. Even if I teleport using the power of the Magic Tower, it will take three days."

The Hero finally burst into tears.

But soon, she steeled her resolve and said confidently, facing the Elf,

"It's okay. Elicia has endured this pain for almost a year. I'm the Hero, so I can endure it even better than her."

Elin couldn't bear to look at her, her answer was clearly a lie to anyone.

Even the brave Elicia had her mind crushed by the training.

Even for the Hero, it would not be easy to say such a thing.

"...I understand. I will definitely return with reinforcements. Please hold on until then, I will be back within a week."

"I trust you. Please give my regards to Erwen."

After saying goodbye, the Hero returned to the hell of Love Nectar.

Kiiiiing.

The mechanical sound was heard again, and the sphere surrounding the Hero returned to its original state as if nothing had happened.

---

After that, a month passed in the Hero's time.

The Hero endured diligently every day, but even after several weeks, neither the salvation that would save her nor the men who had thrown her into this hellish place showed their faces.

The only things that changed over time were the Magical Tool that consumed the Hero's magic power after meals to increase the training level, and the Hero's body, which was being thoroughly trained by that Magical Tool.

Wiiiiiiiiing.

"Ungooat♡♡Aaaaaaaah♡♡♡♡♡"

"Going to the pussy♡♡ Going to the pussy♡♡ Pussy, pussy!!  
♡♡♡♡♡"

Due to the continuous increase in training level, the Magical Tool continued to grow, and now its movements could be easily detected even from outside the Hero's body.

The enlarged Magical Tool began to punish the Hero by emitting strong shockwaves whenever the Hero's grip weakened, as if it were a trainer.

「Adequate stimulation not received. Commencing punishment.」

"What do you mean, I'm tightening properly right now♡♡♡"

Ignoring the Hero's screams, the Magical Tool simply executed the programmed command.

Jiiiiiiiiing.

The shockwave shot into the deepest part of the vagina struck the entrance of the Womb, causing a thrilling sensation throughout the entire body.

The Hero trembled and tried to resist the pleasure, but the Love Nectar, which had already penetrated the Womb several times, had long since turned her entire body into an erogenous zone.

Unable to endure even for a moment, the Hero eventually rolled her eyes and helplessly climaxed, trying to tighten her pussy even more.

"Ungigiiiiit♡♡♡ Go to the Womb♡!!!!"

Whether it was because the climax declaration was recognized or because the Hero was still diligently tightening her pussy, which felt like it was about to burst, fortunately, the second shockwave did not come.

The Hero was pleased that the shockwave, which used to be fired three times towards the Womb, G-spot, and clit, had stopped at just one, and said,

"Thank you, Magical Tool."

For a month, the Hero had not been able to talk to anyone, and now she had reached the point where she was talking to the Magical Tool, the only thing that allowed her to hear a human voice.

Soon, today's meal began to descend through the tube.

"Churrrp, churrrp, slurp, slurp, so delicious."

Meals were served once a day for about 10 minutes, and it was the time the Hero looked forward to the most.

At first, it was disgusting in itself, but after realizing that no training was conducted during this time, she always looked forward to meals.

Also, thanks to the effectiveness of this meal, she never had to defecate, and she realized that another day had passed in her broken sense of time.

After finishing a slight recovery of her strength, the Hero began to be trained by the Magical Tool again.

The Magical Tool, which had received enough stimulation, was now firing needles, precisely targeting the clitoris from the part protruding outside the vagina.

Thwack— Thwack—

"Kuaaaaaaaaaah♡♡♡♡♡"

Tsssss.

Even the Hero, whose entire body was soaked in Love Nectar and had an enormous sensitivity, screamed in agony rather than pleasure as the Love Nectar acted on the wound and burned it.

Even when the needles pierced her chest or abdomen, she couldn't bear it and screamed until her throat was hoarse, but the pain inflicted on her clitoris was incomparable to that.

Eventually, the Hero, reaching her limit, fainted.

"..."

But regardless of the Hero's consciousness, the Magical Tool continued its training relentlessly.

---

After several months in the Hero's time.

Now, neither the hope for the salvation promised by Elin nor the hatred for the Empire that had made her like this could surpass the fear of the Magical Tool.

Her daily routine became simply flattering the Magical Tool as much as possible, waiting for the short mealtime, and shedding urine and screams.

Most of her lower abdomen, including her clitoris, had been modified to the point where no more Love Nectar could penetrate, and her breasts, which had been small for her age, now boasted a mature weight befitting her age.

Most of the Love Nectar that used to submerge her entire body had now evaporated, and only a little was sloshing around on her back, where the needles couldn't reach.

Jiing, Jiing.

"Hehe♡ The clit that the Magical Tool is scratching is making me cum♡♡♡"

Kiiing.

As the Hero was muttering about which part was climaxing in what way, as usual, light began to enter with a heavy mechanical sound.

As the ceiling opened, the Hero, seeing light for the first time in months, went berserk, shaking her head, closing her eyes, and shouting,

"Gyaaaaaah, my eyes, my eyes!!!!!"

Ting, Ting, Ting, Ting, Ting.

The chains that had been binding the Hero slowly began to be pulled upwards.

The Hero's condition, having been outside for the first time in months, was miserable.

Her hair, which had a light blue hue like the sky, had lost its luster and become dry, and her aquamarine-like blue eyes, which used to look at her opponent without avoiding them in any situation, had become cloudy and could not focus properly.

On the other hand, her small, doll-like body was now revealing the beautiful curves of a woman properly.

The only things worth looking at were her swollen breasts, her tightly erect clitoris, her arms and legs that had become soft from not being able to move her body, and the most spectacular of all was her pussy, which was firmly holding the Magical Tool that was filling her vagina and even starting to protrude from it, dripping with Love Nectar.

Kiiing, Clang.

The chains, which had been rising continuously, stopped with a sound of something meshing, as if they had reached the end, and the Hero, whose entire body was finally exposed to the outside, expressed her pleasure with a shudder as her body, heated to the limit with Love Nectar, felt the outside air for the first time in two months.

While the Hero was gathering her hazy mind, a door opened, and a familiar man entered and said,

"How was your night in the new home we prepared for you?"

"...?"

The Hero didn't understand his words for a moment.

No, the Hero's brilliant mind understood the moment she heard it, but she couldn't accept it at all.

'A day?... That can't be... I've eaten over 100 meals. It can't be...'

'There... There must have been a big problem that Elin reported.'

The Hero shouted at the man with a contemptuous expression.

"Don't lie!!!! You're plotting to subjugate me by manipulating time, aren't you?"

"You guys must have had some kind of problem and neglected me for months! Did even the Elves invade?"

The Hero waited, secretly hoping that the man would tell her that she had been neglected for months due to the Elves' machinations.

Jack smiled and gestured to another man, instructing him to do something.

A moment later, Elicia, with a face as haggard as mine, was seen being dragged in with her clitoris held.



## 6 - Elysia

Elicia announced her arrival with pig noises, and the Hero, angered by her companion's disgraceful behavior, shouted.

"Boohihik♡♡♡ Red Pig, who loves Master's cum the most in the world, has arrived."

"What have you done to my comrade!!"

However, Jack completely ignored the Hero and gestured to another man to gag him.

Then, he lightly stroked Elicia's vulva and said,

"Did you have a good day in the Punishment Room, Red Pig? You have two more days to spend there. How do you feel?"

Upon hearing those words, Elicia's expression rapidly deteriorated as she recalled her time in the Punishment Room, but as soon as she felt his hand touching her pussy, she immediately returned to a servile smile.

As if determined not to offend the man, Elicia carefully chose her words while constantly watching his expression.

Trying to please him in any way possible, Elicia uttered the words that she thought Master would like the most.

"Boohit♡♡ Useless♡ Worthless♡♡ Thank you so much for educating someone like me♡ I was so happy♡♡"

It was an outcry that no one would consider sincere.

Even if they weren't companions of many years, anyone who simply observed Elicia's condition could tell it was a lie.

Even Elicia herself probably didn't think that what she was saying sounded genuine.

But upon hearing those words, Jack, as if finding it extremely amusing, inserted the finger he had been stroking her with into Elicia's pussy and said,

Squelch— Squelch—

"Fuhuhahahahaha!"!! Thankful and happy, you say?"

"Yes♡ Boohihit♡ An sow who only knew how to shoot out pussy juice♡  
Can only become useful♡♡ By being educated by Master♡"

"Good, a good sow deserves a reward. I'll grant you an orgasm."Squelch  
Squelch Squelch—

Pshhhhhh

Relieved by Jack's somewhat positive reaction, Elicia rubbed her vulva diligently against the finger Jack had inserted."

Soon, Elicia's pussy gushed Tide Water, and she rolled her eyes back as she reached her climax.

"Ungit♥♥ I came in my pussy♥ Thank you for touching this lewd sow.  
Boohihihik♥♥♥"

As Jack tried to pull his finger out, Elicia's pussy clamped down on it as if it were the treasure of her life, refusing to let go.

Amused, Jack moved his finger up and down, teasing her, before slapping Elicia's buttocks to release the pussy's grip.

Slap—

As if that were a signal, Elicia quickly released her grip and assumed the [Posture of Submission] that she had shown when the Hero first entered the

room.

Elicia skillfully lay on her back, exposing her belly, and lifted her pussy with the strength of her legs, shaking her hips vigorously to scatter her pussy juice and present her vulva.

"Kweeiiiiik♡♡♡♡ Haaah♡"

"Interesting. The Highest-Level Recovery Magic is truly amazing. Is this what happens when you tighten your pussy with your original physical abilities, not soaked in drugs?"

Elicia, in that position, seemed to have no right to speak, only continuing to shake her hips while making whimpering sounds, as Jack continued to speak.

"It's almost a waste to soak her in drugs again. Should we cancel the Punishment Room schedule and experiment by gang-banging her for a day?"

"Boohihik♡♡ Boohihihit♡"

Even after hearing that she would be gang-raped all day, Elicia's face began to brighten instead of showing fear.

Then, as if expressing her emotions with her pussy, the rhythm of her hip shaking became even faster.

While Elicia was doing her best to flatter him, the gagged Hero was being investigated by other men.

After the Magical Tool that had been with him for months was pulled out, his pussy was spread open, and he was subjected to humiliating investigations, such as observing his extensively modified vagina and repeatedly poking his clitoris to see how many times he could orgasm.

Slap slap slap

With a light pat on his buttocks, the Hero was overwhelmed with intense pleasure.

"Eungeuuut♡♡♡"

"His sensitivity has increased enough. It's definitely different when you leave it in all day."

This time, the men began to poke around the Hero's spread-open pussy with small, studded metal rods.

The Hero ejaculated all the fluids he had as soon as the cold sensation of the metal rod touched him.

"Eungogogoooooooooot♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡"

"His pussy seems excellent too. As expected of a Hero. He's even completing his slave education to become a sow so excellently."

"Now, this is the g-spot. It's a button that makes any woman want to kneel just by pressing it. I'll show you the exact location so that even the Hero, who was a virgin until yesterday, can understand."

"Heh?♡♡ Eungiaaaat Eungo Eungooooook♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡"

Ting Ting Ting

After investigating for a while, the men, thinking they knew enough about the Hero's weaknesses, finally released him from his restraints, except for his arms.

The Hero, who had been fixed in the air like a scarecrow, collapsed, burying his head in the basement floor, which had been flooded with the cum and Love Nectar that he and Elicia had produced.

The Hero's body, now out of control, shook his hips while emitting Tide Water from his pussy, and with his gag removed, he repeatedly recited the parts that had been developed while declaring his orgasm.

"G-spot orgasm, I remember it♡♡ Eungoot♡♡ Loose pussy,,, Yes, my pussy is a loose pussy that lost to the Magical Tool♡♡♡"

After the investigation was over, Jack, who had been playing with Elicia, called her over to the Hero, who was diligently declaring his orgasm, and said,

"Red Pig, explain to the Hero about the education you received yesterday."

As if the memory had resurfaced, Elicia's body shrank again.

But as Jack tried to pull on the chain, Elicia screamed in horror.

"I,, I♡♡ Received Regression Education in the Punishment Room!!!♡♡"

"Explain it like a human so the Hero can understand."

"It's an education where I'm forced to drag out all the content I've been taught by Masters♡♡ And re-experience it!!!"

"All the education I received for about a year was repeatedly hammered into my head..."

Drip drip

Love Nectar was constantly flowing from Elicia's vulva, but she didn't even notice it and continued to explain diligently.

Even while explaining, Elicia was overcome with the feeling that she was going to throw up several times, and later on, even the flattering tone she always used faded away as she trembled and began to explain the education she had received.

"Deceived by the word 'inauguration ceremony' at first, I crawled into the trap myself and continued to provoke Masters with my arrogant attitude even after being captured."

"But thankfully, Masters taught me that I am a sow who is worthless except for orgasming, dripping pussy juice, and pleasing men."

"First, I was trapped in a Training Sphere where time flows quickly, and I learned my position thoroughly with my body. At first, I shouted that it was useless, but after a month inside, I shouted that I would do anything. Even then, I was rescued by Masters only after a few weeks, but only half a day had passed outside."

"The mouth that used to say things like 'I'm frigid' and 'that's something only perverts use' realized that it was a hole for Semen Feast and sucking dicks..."

"Just when I was orgasming for a long time and begging them to stop, Masters made me realize that being able to orgasm is not my right but Masters' favor..."

"That's enough. The Hero can learn the rest with his body."

"Yes♡ Boohihit♡ Elicia will return to being a pig."

As soon as the explanation was over, Elicia returned to her servile smiling expression as if nothing had happened.

While Elicia was rattling off the training she had received, the Hero realized that the tears he thought he had already shed had not yet dried.

It had really only been a day.

Jack approached the despairing Hero, grabbed him by the hair, and lifted him up, saying,

"Well, does that explain it? Or did that stupid virgin Hero pussy not understand, like last time?"

"...Hiek"

"Don't worry. You can spend time in the Training Sphere until you understand."

The Hero saw the men who had heard those words bringing the sphere he had entered yesterday from afar.

The Hero was seized with terror and began to move his mouth, trying to choose his words.

But without giving the Hero time to think, Jack took Elicia and began to leave the room.

"Today, I'll play with your pussy all day instead of the Punishment Room."

"Boohihik♡♡♡ Thank you so much♡♡♡♡♡ I'll do my best!!!♡♡"

The desperate Hero hurriedly began to call out to Jack.

"I'll do it!!!! I'll do anything!!!! Just don't put me back in there!!!!"

Jack smiled and turned around, saying,

"Your words are too short. It seems you still have some leeway."

Jack mocked the Hero and ordered the men to soak him for half a day before leaving the room.

With a bang, the large door closed, and now all that remained in the room were the Hero, who had lost the will to resist, and the men who were diligently adjusting the Training Sphere.

After screaming for a long time, the Hero was restrained again, and with other Magical Tools inserted into his chest and mouth, he was slowly being prepared to enter the Training Sphere.

"Please!!!! I'll do anything!!!! My pussy is brand new, I've only used it once!!!!"

No matter what the Hero shouted, the men didn't even pretend to listen and slowly began to lower the Hero's body.

"You xx bastards!!!! I'll kill you for sure when I get out of here."

The men closed the lid of the machine, leaving behind the Hero's screams.

## 8 - Elysia

While the Hero was spending hellish time inside the Training Sphere due to a moment's hesitation,

Elicia was happy.

Instead of taking the dangerous drugs she used to eat like meals, she got to suck her Masters' cocks, and she could continue her happy service instead of the terrible training she was supposed to receive.

"Chubeureup♡ Chureup♡ Chureup♡ Chureup♡ Chureureureup"

"Ooh, it definitely feels different."

In the Training Room, not far from the Punishment Room, Elicia was sucking Jack's cock and diligently serving him.

Jack was not considerate of Elicia at all, thrusting deep into her throat and treating her like a toy.

"Keok keuheup chureureureureup♡ Jjoop♡"

"Don't spill it, you sow."

Then, without consideration, he ejaculated deep inside Elicia's mouth.

She was momentarily disoriented by the sensation of her throat being scraped, but as soon as she confirmed that the semen had come out, Elicia began to suck it in energetically.

However, Jack's ejaculation volume was too much for Elicia's small mouth to handle.

"Ah...♡"



Semen flowed from her mouth and down her chin.

When Jack pulled out his cock, a thick string of semen connected to her mouth.

"Can't you even hold semen in your mouth properly?"

"Beeh♡"

Elicia flinched at Jack's criticism, but because she hadn't been given permission yet, she kept her mouth open and showed Jack the semen she had collected in her mouth.

"Ha, fine, you can swallow it, you sow."Oomul oomul kkulkeok—

"Heuhit♥"

As soon as permission was granted, Elicia rolled the sticky taste and texture of the semen around on her tongue, savoring it fully before carefully swallowing it without spilling.

She felt pleasure as the semen went down her throat and moaned softly.

At first, it was disgusting, but since there was nothing else to eat besides drugs, Love Nectar, and urine, it was the most delicious and precious meal of all.

Soon, she swallowed all the semen in her mouth and immediately gave her Master a thank you.

"Buhi♡ Thank you for preparing a meal for the sow to eat today."

"You eat so ravenously."

After the thank you, it was time to carefully clean her Master's cock and wipe up the Love Nectar and semen she had spilled.

"Chureureup chureureup♡ Hek hek♡"

"This is fun after all, should I add a few more?"

While she was cleaning, Jack began to play around, pulling on the chain connected to her nipples.

Elicia's body swayed greatly just by pulling it slightly or tapping it, and when he pulled it hard while cleaning the last traces, she spurted Tide Water, which lengthened the cleaning time.

Elicia was pained by the thought that she had to continue doing such miserable things with small pranks, but that thought quickly disappeared due to the fear of the Punishment Room.

Her mind was filled with the thought that she had to serve Jack diligently before he had other thoughts.

"Master♡ Please use Red Pig's useless Trash Pussy♡♡ Thanks to the Hero's healing magic, it's a brand new pussy♡♡"

Thanks to the highest-level healing magic, her pussy was wriggling in a beautiful crimson color with even her hymen regenerated.

She spread her legs herself, shook her hips in a lewd manner as if seducing him with the vulgarity of spreading her pussy wide open with her hands, and moaned alone at the stimulation of the piercing.

"Hieu♡"

Jack, seeing her filthy state, put his finger in and said.

"Go once with this. If you can't do it in 5 minutes, it's punishment."

"Yesh♡♡"

Elicia tried to reach climax by making the most of her weaknesses that she had learned so far.

She twisted her waist to find her G-spot, and worked hard to straighten her back to make the chain connected to the piercing as taut as possible. After

strenuous efforts, her first climax came.

Pushoot

"Eunghieeeeik♡♡♡ It went to my pussy hole♡♡"

"Thank you for using the lowly sow's hole♡♡"

"The sensitivity seems to have decreased for sure... Is it because I learned how to tighten my pussy properly?"

Jack forcibly pulled out his still-inserted finger and observed Elicia's pussy.

It had returned to the most trained state in her life, but that ability was used solely for sex.

It was still wriggling in a crimson color, still seducing men.

"I'll fuck you now, so get ready."

"Yesh♡♡♡"

As soon as she heard Jack's words, Elicia lay down on her back, raised her legs to the maximum to make an M shape, and was diligently masturbating to loosen her pussy.

Of course, the Trash Pussy, which had already climaxed once, was constantly squirting Love Nectar even without masturbation, but this was how she prepared.

Jack pressed down on Elicia from above and inserted himself violently.

"Buhihihik♡♡♡ It's in♡♡♡ It's in♡♡"

Elicia, who climaxed lightly a few times just from the insertion, politely wrapped her arms and legs around Jack's body and moaned incessantly.

Even the pain of her restored hymen being torn was nothing more than a part of the pleasure for her, who had been thoroughly trained.

"Oet♡♡ Eungh♡♡Gooot♡♡♡"

Elicia's female body gushed water from all her holes and rejoiced at the piston-like movements that slammed down on her Womb without any consideration.

The pussy, which trembled pitifully, clinging to his cock diligently in time, as if fawning, was the ultimate pleasure.

"Eumgieeeeit♡♡♡"

Finally, at the same time as Jack ejaculated inside her vagina, Elicia climaxed magnificently to the point of losing consciousness.

Even when she fainted, her pussy did not let go of Jack's penis, so Jack had to use force to pull it out.

Pong!

Jureureureuk

The semen that had been ejaculated in her vagina flowed down her pussy, and Elicia fainted, but Jack did not rest and thrust his cock in again.

"Eunghie?♡♡♡"

Elicia wakes up again, climaxing at the sensation of his cock being inserted.

"Heue♡ Heuk♡"

Pushooooook

For a while, Elicia was just a toy that could only spout Tide Water and moan, and she couldn't rest until Jack was satisfied.

---

Half a day later

The Hero, covered in men's semen and cleaning the soiled floor with her tongue, was dragged in front of Elicia.

Her eyes, which had been shining as if she had just come out of the Training Sphere, had lost focus, and she was drooling with her mouth open, hanging in the air.

Soon after, the men who brought the Hero slapped her ass a few times, and the Hero woke up.

"Hee♡ I'll do anything♡♡♡"

The Hero, who had regained consciousness, was making the same servile expression as Elicia, unlike her dignified appearance a while ago.

However, no matter what the Hero said, the men silently checked the Hero's body condition.

With various tools such as thin needles, metal scrapers, and vibrating magic stones, the Hero thoroughly expressed her weaknesses.

"Eunggyaaa♡♡ Th-there♡ There♡ It's weak..."

"Hieeik♡ My clitoris is being poked, I'm going♡♡♡"

"The effect is much better than I thought? I don't know if it's because she's the Hero, but it's twice as sensitive as when we tested it on Elicia."

"No way♡♡ T-to this♡♡ place too♡♡ With your tongue♡ I'm going♡♡♡"

"Nipples are no good♡♡ Nipples are♡♡ Please♡♡♡  
Uwaaaaaak♡♡♡♡"

"Anything♡♡ Anything♡♡♡ I'll do it♡ Please♡ Stop♡♡♡"

The men mocked the Hero and recorded how much the sensitivity had increased, checking each spot thoroughly.

They thoroughly recorded the Hero's vulgarity, who spurted Tide Water just by touching her tongue, armpits, and even the back of her hand, in addition to her main erogenous zones, her pussy and breasts.

Now, the Hero had become a lewd body that spurted water from her pussy just by moving properly.

Elicia, who saw that, trembled as if her past came to mind, and only cleaned the Love Nectar that the Hero had spurted out with her tongue.

At that time, the door opened and Jack, who had been defiling Elicia for a long time, came in after tidying up his clothes.

"Do you think you're ready to receive proper education now, Hero?"

"Yesh♡♡ I was born to be educated♡♡♡"

"Hahaha, is that so? Then should we call you Kanna, like your friendly colleagues?"

'It's a trap. The Master gives the name to the sow.'

Elicia shuddered as she recalled the training she had received.

But the Hero didn't know that, and she didn't even have the ability to judge that now.

She was only trembling with fear and trying to affirm everything Jack said.

"Yes!!! Please call me Kanna. Heeik♡"

A vulgar body that lightly goes just by screaming, and on top of that, the most sensitive parts are recorded separately by the men, so she can't even escape with weak pleasure, a miserable sight.

"We need a sow, not someone who is called by name. I'll give you enough time to understand so you can think about it slowly."

"Eh?..."

The Hero's face stiffened as she didn't understand for a moment.

But the men who clearly understood Jack's words were just adjusting the Training Sphere again.

"I submit!!! I will submit. I'll do anything, please!!!!♡♡♡"

The Hero shouts again, but they chuckle once and continue their work without paying attention.

Only Elicia looked at the Hero with pitiful eyes once, then silently fawned over Jack and continued cleaning.

What the Empire wants is not a simple sex slave.

They just want livestock that has no judgment or will of its own and just reacts as the Master tells them to, and they will slowly train the Hero to understand that.

---

After that

During the 7 days that Elin promised, the Hero realizes that desperately.

## 9 - The Hero's Departure (1)

It was almost a full day inside the Training Sphere before the Hero was allowed to breathe fresh air.

"Heuhi♡ I won't forgive you♡♡ I'll get my revenge for sure♡  
Eunghik♡♡"

The Hero had been tormented inside for a long time, but only 15 minutes had passed outside.

Barely pulled out, the men, hearing the Hero's arrogant words, laughed and reactivated the machine, pushing her back into the device.

Kiiing

Meanwhile, the men were enjoying Elicia's restored body.

Unlike her body, which was deteriorating day by day due to large amounts of aphrodisiacs and training, her body, returned to its prime, maintained its best condition despite the harsh torment, fawning over Master.

She should have collapsed long ago, but now she was shaking her waist above her Masters, continuing to serve with dicks in both hands and her mouth.

"Buhihik♡ Thank you for using the masochist pig Elicia."

"Chuuup chuuup♡ Hehe♡ I'm happy to serve my Masters♡"

"Now the rebellious attitude is completely gone, and it's a shame she doesn't squirt as much, but this sow isn't bad, is she?"

Pushaaaat



At that one word, Elicia reflexively spurted Tide Water, meeting her Master's expectations.

Her body, unable to climax without her Masters' permission, trembled pitifully, continuing to crave dicks.

One of the men, feeling a surge of orgasm from the continued service, grabbed her Clitoris chain and said,

"Keuk, I'm going to cum. Sow, you go too."

"Kkeuaaaaaak♡♡♡ Receive my sperm in my Womb and go♡♡♡"

Ulkkeok ulkkeok

"Buhi♡ Thank you for confirming the location of the female livestock."

While Elicia was making several men cum with her healthy body, it was time for the Hero to be pulled up again.

"..."

This time, the men approached the Hero, who seemed to have lost consciousness, staring blankly into the air with empty eyes.

Then, they mercilessly inserted needles with drugs into the highly sensitive areas they had previously investigated.

"Heugigiik♡♡ I'm going♡♡♡"

Pushiiiiit pushak pushot—

Awakened by the shock, the Hero continued to climax from the stimulation of the needles, squirting Tide Water.

[Mind Restore]

"Huh? Euaaaa♡ Wait a minute♡♡"

Afterward, the men cast Mind Restore magic on the Hero and immediately pushed her back into the device.

As soon as the Hero regained consciousness, she saw her falling body and hurriedly spoke, but the device closed, and her words scattered into the air.

"Buhihik♡ Red Pig's weak points are here, 2cm below the Clitoris and 1cm above the entrance to the Womb inside the vagina.

"My Masters personally investigated and scolded me♡ I've been thoroughly developed♡♡♡"

As Elicia was being used by everyone and becoming a spectacle like livestock again, the Hero was pulled up from the device again.

Pulled up with a body limp from being tormented, the Hero, feeling the outside air, began to recite the words she had prepared without hesitation as soon as she regained consciousness.

"Heugyak♡ I'm sorry. Trash Pussy Hero, not knowing my place♡ I'll do anything, so please take me in♡"

Jureureu

Even as she spoke, a mixture of aphrodisiacs and Love Nectar was constantly erupting from the Hero's private parts, as if she was lightly climaxing, and her tongue, now a sensitive zone, was constantly darting out in search of pleasure.

The men, hearing the Hero's sincere words, began to push the Hero back into the device with pleased expressions.

Unable to bear the unchanging attitude of the men, the Hero screamed.

"Euaaaaak♡♡♡♡ I'll do anything♡♡ I'll do anything♡♡♡♡ Why won't you accept my apology♡♡♡♡ A pretty girl is saying she'll do anything♡♡♡"

"Higik♡ I'll go with my tongue♡♡"

The Hero, who climaxed from merely shouting, struggled and shook for a long time before finally succumbing to the power of the restraint device and being dragged back into the terrible hell.

The Hero was pulled up again and again, repeatedly apologizing, raging, and fainting.

But no matter what she said, the men would administer the appropriate treatment to the Hero and put her back in the Training Sphere.

After three hours had passed in reality, she now volunteered as livestock and fawned over them.

"My lifelong wish is to have my Pussy fucked♡♡ Please use me just once♡♡"

"Hek♡ Hek♡ Hek♡ I'm confident in squirting Pussy water♡"

"Heueu♡ Woof♡ Woof♡ Please raise a Pussy livestock bitch with a body full of sensitive zones. Woof♡"

Moreover, even when ignored and dragged back in, she would leave behind fawning words, trying her best to please the men.

"Hiik♡ I'm sorry♡ I'm sorry♡ I'll do better next time♡♡♡"

"I'll try to become a proper bitch♡♡"

But no matter what the Hero said, the machine slowly started operating.

Kiiiiing

Inside the Training Sphere, the Hero was screaming like crazy, choosing what to say when she went out next.

Even in the midst of this, every part of her body had become a sensitive zone, climaxing even from the slightest shock, and faithfully declaring

according to the entered commands.

"Euaaaaa♡♡ Hikkup♡♡ I have to become a proper bitch♡"

"Ogook♡ I climax with my throat Pussy♡♡"

"Euk♡ Clitoris♡♡♡ I'm going because it's being pinched♡♡"

Since the Hero was pulled out about once a day in her time, she had to endure the torment of the Magical Tool until then and inform the man of her surrender.

The Hero shed tears at her miserable situation, unable to even surrender on her own will.

But even as tears flowed down her face, a dizzying pleasure pierced her body.

"Heugik♡"

The Hero bitterly felt that she was no longer a human but a lewd livestock body, and she was only desperately holding on to her mind in preparation for the vibrating Magical Tool once again.

As time passed, the time for her to be pulled up soon approached.

With the thought that she would definitely surrender to the men, no, her Masters, this time, the Hero chose the most groveling and vulgar words possible.

But instead of the ceiling opening, a now familiar meal began to come down through the tube connected to her mouth.

"?Jack returned at midnight that day.

Before him were Elicia, who had served everyone for a long time and was diligently degrading herself in [Ready Stance], and the Training Sphere, tightly closed and emitting only lewd smoke.

The Hero, who had been pulled up at regular intervals, was being neglected several times longer than the scheduled time this time.

He said to the man who was sorting out the situation,

"It seems like we've observed Red Pig enough today, so send her to the Sleep Training Room for now. How is the Hero's condition?"

"Yes, she entered the acceptance stage several hours ago. We're currently letting her simmer."

"Start shipping her out immediately after etiquette training tomorrow."

"Yes? Jack, then there won't be time for escape prevention training."

"It's an order directly from the Emperor. He wants to taste her quickly."

"The Elf who was bothering us until recently has given up and left the capital, so it'll be fine."

"Yes, then I'll handle it as ordered. By the way, Red Pig's condition is quite good. She can go straight to the Punishment Room."

"Hmm..."

Elicia, who had been listening to all the words from the side, desperately shook her waist, trying to catch Jack's eye in any way possible.

Jack hesitated for a moment, then pulled on Elicia's chain, forcibly breaking her Ready Stance, and asked,

"Red Pig, what do you think?"

There was no way she could answer.

She had already experienced this situation too many times.

No matter what she chose, the opinion of a lowly livestock would be ignored, and there would be punishment instead.

There was no way a low-intelligence female could interfere with her Master's choice.

She was only answering in a way that would please her Master.

"Kkeuiiik♡♡♡♡ Whatever Master wants♡♡♡ is all good♡"

"Buhi♡♡ Please use my body even more♡♡"

'Just not the Punishment Room...'

"We've enjoyed her original body enough today, so send her to the Sleep Training Room first to raise her sensitivity."

"Yes, then I'll do that."

"Buhik♡♡ I'm so happy to be trained from now on♡"

One of the men put a leash on Elicia and dragged her to the Sleep Training Room.

Her feet caught on the chain several times at the speed that didn't consider her at all, causing her to squirt Tide Water, but Sleep Training, where her body would be ruined while sleeping, was too sweet compared to the fear of the Punishment Room.

Elicia happily cried like a pig and headed to the Sleep Training Room.

After confirming that Elicia had left, Jack gave instructions to the remaining man to pull up the Hero.

Kiiiiing

With a heavy mechanical sound, the Hero, whose body had become quite voluptuous, slowly began to rise from the machine.

The Hero's body trembled continuously as if it couldn't bear even the slightest stimulation, and her snow-white skin was emitting the heat of a woman in excitement.

Her neat blue hair from not long ago was disheveled, directly showing how long the Hero had been suffering.

Slap slap

The men slapped the Hero's buttocks to wake her up, but the Hero, whose mind was shattered, did not react.

The Hero's mind had not reacted for days, and eventually, it could not withstand it and broke.

Then, one of the men who could handle mana came out and chanted a Mind Restore spell.

Then, he brought out the large needles as per the manual and began to stick them into the Hero's weak points.

[Mind Restore]

Pook pook pook

The Hero, whose mind was forcibly restored and whose weak points were scolded, immediately climaxed, but she began to utter the words she had prepared even as she screamed.

"Heueaaaaa♡ Clitoris♡ Master♡ Master♡ Master♡ I climaxed♡ Pussy bitch is begging like this, please♡ Take in a trashy female, heuhieeee eunggit♡♡"

"I can do personal skills too♡ Clitoris spin♡ spin♡ Ogek♡♡♡"

Jack burst out laughing at the sight of the Hero, who was constantly uttering vulgar words and reaching climax on her own.

Jack ordered the Hero's restraints to be released and approached the Hero, who had fallen to the ground.

"Hero, do you understand a little now?"

"I♡ not Hero♡♡♡ I'm just a Pussy bitch♡♡ Master♡'s words are all I know♡♡♡♡ I'm too stupid♡♡♡♡ I don't know anything♡♡♡"

"Woof♡ Woof♡ Woof♡ Keureureung♡♡♡"

"Puhahaha, I needed a sow, but a bitch came out, someone move that bitch to the Sleep Training Room"

That day, two animals, a sow and a bitch, screamed and went to sleep in the Sleep Training Room.



## 10 - The Hero's Shipment (2)

A thick sleep incense filled the two livestock's sleeping quarters, and the two livestock, who had lost their minds due to the incense, were groaning. Elicia kept tossing and turning, seemingly uncomfortable with the chain connecting her nipples and clitoris, and the Hero, whose entire body had become an erogenous zone, ejaculated Tide Water just by touching the cold floor. She naturally curled up to sleep, minimizing the area in contact with the floor.

The minds of the two abused females had already drifted into dreams, but their bodies were not yet ready to rest. After confirming that they were sound asleep, men wearing heavy protective gear began to enter the Training Room. They carefully and slowly applied a high concentration of aphrodisiac that they could not withstand while sober.

Since their bodies had already been thoroughly investigated, they started with the areas that needed to be trained first, and then meticulously coated even the relatively less sensitive areas with the worst aphrodisiac.

Originally, both females would have screamed and their minds would have collapsed from the moment they were coated, but their consciousnesses were not functioning due to the sleep incense, and only their bodies convulsed madly.

"Hiiiiik♡♡♡"

"Buhik♡♡♡"

Drip, drip

Their bodies couldn't withstand the unbelievable pleasure, and they started to bleed from their noses, but the men, as if used to it, used weak Healing magic to continue their work without affecting the development.

Soon, when all the work was finished, the sleeping quarters were filled with the sweet scent of the aphrodisiac and the bodily fluids of the two livestock, and moans did not cease throughout the night.

---

The next morning, as soon as the effects of the sleep incense wore off, the Hero and Elicia were forcibly awakened by the insane pleasure.

Jack and the men who had been waiting for them were gathered in front of the awakened two.

"Buhieeeeeeeik♡♡♡ Thank you for training me all night♡♡"

"Heugik♡ My body♡♡♡ Heugeua♡ I'm going just by breathing♡"

Elicia, as if used to it, spread her pussy wide open with her own hands and offered her thanks to the man, and the Hero, unable to handle the overwhelming pleasure, constantly declared climax and scattered Tide Water.

After finishing her thanks, Elicia diligently began to clean the sleeping quarters, which were a mess with Love Nectar, using her tongue, and the Hero could only tremble and spout fountains in the still-ongoing climax.

At that moment, Jack, who was watching the scene, approached the Hero, who was still struggling on the floor, grabbed her by the hair, and said.

"From today, I will teach you manners."

"Heugeuk♡♡ Yes♡♡ Euhik♡♡ I can't♡♡ speak♡♡"

"It's good that you keep squirting, but you must [participate diligently in the education], right?"

As soon as she heard those words, the Hero's collar shone, suppressing her sensitivity.

"Hiccup♡ Thank you."

"Yes, you should be grateful, you bitch, because the pleasure you're receiving now will be accumulated and felt all at once when the education is over. There couldn't be a better reward for a bitch, right?"

"... Yes♡"

The Hero felt a terror that made her want to vomit, but she couldn't dare to say anything negative to Master, so she immediately affirmed.

However, Jack was a skilled trainer who could extract meaning from that brief silence.

"It seems you're not happy enough. Then I'll have to help you a little."

Poke— Poke— Poke—

Jack started by pinching all of the Hero's weaknesses, starting with her clitoris.

Nipples, navel, tongue, G-spot, etc., were all areas that had become as sensitive as the clitoris after coming out of the Training Sphere yesterday.

The Hero couldn't imagine anything more terrifying than not having any reaction even when those areas were pinched, but this time she answered quickly and energetically.

"Yes♡♡♡♡ Thank you for helping this lowly bitch, Master♡♡♡"

"Alright, let's start by cleaning this room with Elicia."

Thus, the Hero began to learn the basic manners that a female livestock should know.

Starting with cleaning up the Love Nectar she had spilled with her tongue along with Elicia, how to greet in the morning, how to respond when Masters bestow climaxes, how to serve men, and various postures, all the education was humiliating, but the Hero's body automatically performed the learned etiquette and movements.

"[Ready Stance]"

The two females gathered their hands behind their heads, squatted down with their legs spread, revealing all parts of their female anatomy without hiding anything. While in this position, they had to constantly shout self-deprecating remarks.

"Buhit♡♡♡ I'm a Majo Red Pig who sold her life for Majo climaxes, buhihik♡♡"

"Kwang♡ I'm a pussy bitch who lost to aphrodisiacs and did personal tricks with my clit. Wang♡ Wang♡"

"[Submission Posture]"

This time, they immediately lay on their backs, lifted their pussies with only their legs, and began to shake their hips. While in this position, no language other than crying sounds could be used.

"Buhieeeehek♡♡♡ Oink♡♡"

"Wang♡ Wang♡ Woof♡"

"[Service Posture]"

In this posture, they had to run to the Masters' dicks, fix their gaze on the dick-sama, and serve with their breasts and mouths to the best of their ability.

"Slurp sluuuurp lick"

"Slurrrrp keuok♡ Pero♡pero♡"

The Hero, who ran to Jack, began to devour and serve his dick. Elicia also clung to another man, flirting and sucking his dick. The Hero served diligently, but tried her best not to rub her sensitive areas such as her nipples and tongue. But Jack wasn't going to let that happen.

"This is how you use your mouth and breasts, you bitch."

"Wang?♡ Eugeooooook♡♡"

Jack forcibly pushed the Hero's head all the way to the root of his dick and began to piston violently. The Hero couldn't breathe and instinctively had no choice but to use her tongue to push away Jack's dick.

"Slurp sluuuurp smooch smooch keueoeok♡"

"I'm going to cum now, don't spill it!"

Throb throb

Jack forcefully pulled his dick out of her mouth and scattered his semen all over the Hero's face and chest. Then, he instructed the Hero, who was dazed by the intense act, to do paizuri with her now sufficiently enlarged breasts.

The Hero, who had been a virgin, couldn't understand what paizuri was for a moment, but her body automatically followed Jack's instructions. She politely pushed Jack's dick into her chest and began to rub her breasts with all her heart.

Boing♡ Boing♡

"Slurrrp♡ Is this how you do it? Master♡♡"

"Yes, this time I'll cum in your mouth, so wait without swallowing."

Jack, who was receiving the Hero's paizuri, was satisfied with the slowly rising pleasant sensation and ejaculated into the Hero's mouth.

Gulp gulp gulp—

"Bleeh♡"

"Good, now savor the taste and swallow."

"Mumble♡mumble♡ Gulp♡ lick slurrrp♡"

The Hero was afraid of swallowing the semen, but when she tasted the familiar taste, she began to eat it ravenously. The taste was exactly the same as the meal she had every time in the Training Sphere.

The 10-minute break she received while eating was like a treasure to the Hero, and now she felt the same feeling every time she tasted it.

Also, she did not forget to greet politely while swallowing the semen.

"Heueung♡ Thank you for preparing a meal for this lowly pussy bitch."

Jack touched the Hero's pussy with a satisfied expression, then released the Hero's posture and took her to Elicia. Unlike yesterday, Elicia was screaming madly and receiving the men's essence.

"Buhik♡ Eukeoeok♡♡ The pig bitch has gone to her mouth pussy♡♡♡"

"Heugi♡♡ That's buhieeeeik♡♡♡ The pig bitch's weakness♡♡♡♡"

Unlike her healthy body yesterday, her sensitive body, which had been soaked in aphrodisiacs all night, was providing an insane climax even with her mouth.

The Hero was bewildered by the sight, but soon remembered that her senses were sealed and was filled with fear, looking at Jack's face and began to fawn over him.

"Wang♡ Wang♡ Master hehe♡♡"

"Hmm? Are you acting cute?"

Jack accepted the Hero's flattery as if he didn't know anything and began to play with the Hero's pussy, putting his fingers in it.

Squish— Squish—

Even while Jack was playing, the Hero didn't feel anything, and her complexion worsened. The men who had pushed Elicia to the point of fainting and used her all up approached and reported to Jack.

"It's not as good as the previous Red Pig, but her sensitivity has returned enough."

"Then it's okay to send her to the Punishment Room now. Let's stop today's education here and send the Red Pig to the Punishment Room."

"And ship the pussy bitch out tomorrow after educating her."

The men who heard the order dragged the fainted Elicia to the Punishment Room.

The Hero, who heard those words, did not know the meaning of the word "ship out," but she couldn't dare to ask Master, so she just kept fawning and prayed that the current state would be maintained.

Fortunately, the Hero's sensory blockade was maintained even after that, and she continued to learn from Jack how to please men.

"Shake your hips up and down vigorously there."

Thwack thwack thwack

"Yes♡ Master♡"

The Hero easily learned the night skills and spent the day. Until midnight, the men did not inflict any special training other than continuing to teach her various positions.

"Send her to the sleep Training Room now. She's being shipped out tomorrow, so we shouldn't put any more burden on her here."

'I'm alive...'

The Hero was relieved and crawled into the sleep Training Room, smelled the sleep incense, and fell asleep. But as the Hero fell into a deep sleep, strange sensations began to rise in her body.

# 11 - The Hero's Shipment (3)

The Hero's body, deeply asleep under the influence of the sleep incense, began to twitch slightly. The trembling, which started at the toes, soon traveled up the legs, passing through the Clitoris and Womb, and reaching the neck. The trembling grew stronger, and the Hero's entire body shuddered as if electrocuted, spewing out all sorts of fluids.

The Hero's body, which had accumulated pleasure all day, couldn't withstand it and began to release the built-up pleasure as consciousness faded. The pleasure, accumulated to the point where it couldn't be suppressed even by the leash, also affected the Hero's mind. While the body climaxed and spurted water all night, in a dream, the Hero was being taken by Master, moaning with pleasure.

"Hngh♡ There♡ It's weak♡♡"

The next day, as morning dawned, the Hero prepared to greet the gathered men as taught. Unaware of what had happened to the body last night, the Hero assumed they had been trained again, opening the wet Vaginal Muscles to greet them.

"Woof♡ Woof♡ Thank you for using the bitch's pussy all night♡♡"

"Yes, you're finally showing some signs of being trained."

Jack tapped the Hero's Clitoris, checking the status of the command he had placed yesterday, and said with a satisfied expression.

"At this point, we can ship them out immediately."

"Yes♡♡ Please do as Master♡♡ desires."

"Move this bitch to the shipping location."



The Hero, blindfolded and with a leash connected to the collar, was dragged around on all fours like a dog. Even while being moved, the Hero's enlarged breasts and water-leaking pussy were tormented, but thanks to the effects of the command received yesterday, the overwhelming pleasure that had struck a few days ago didn't occur. After crawling for a while, the Hero was taken up the stairs and into a carriage as the door opened.

"Hngh♡ Hngh♡ Heehee♡"

Exhausted from being dragged around, the Hero couldn't rest even in the carriage, offering the body to the men like a toy and acting coquettishly. When the carriage arrived at its destination, the Hero was forcibly washed and left in [Ready Stance] in an unknown place. Unable to see the surroundings due to the blindfold, the Hero could feel the sticky vaginal odor filling the space. The constant moaning suggested that this was some kind of Training Room, like before.

Pshh Pshh "Ugh♡ Ughhh♡ Mmph Mmph♡"

After being left alone for a while, someone removed the Hero's blindfold along with the sound of something spurting water. The first thing the Hero saw as their vision returned was a woman restrained in a full-body latex suit and the Emperor using her like an onahole. Her entire body, including her face, was covered in taut leather, revealing the voluptuous contours of her body, and even the suit had the Vaginal Muscles and breasts cut out, so it didn't serve to cover the body at all.

Moreover, prosthetic limbs resembling pig legs were attached where her arms and legs should have been, revealing the treatment she had suffered. The Emperor, who had ejaculated into the unresisting woman, threw her aside like an object as she writhed and moaned, then sneered at the Hero.

"Meeting Elicia changed your mind, didn't it? Are you going to stay in the Empire now?"

The Hero was furious at the source of all the misfortune that had befallen them and Elicia, but the body and mind were no longer in a state to resist. If

they disobeyed, they might end up in an even worse state than now. The Hero smiled abjectly and said to the Emperor.

"Yes♡ I'm just a pussy bitch♡♡ so I can't think♡♡ All I can do is flirt with my pussy♡♡ and serve♡♡"

"Haha, then let's start with the service."

At the Emperor's command, the Hero moved as they had learned yesterday. Kneeling in front of the Emperor, they put the thick cock in their mouth and began to rub it diligently with their breasts. Inside the mouth, they licked the glans diligently with their tongue, urging ejaculation.

"Slurp lick slurrrp"

The Emperor slowly enjoyed the Hero's service, picking up the woman he had used earlier and playing with her Vaginal Muscles. As the Emperor began to feel like ejaculating, he grabbed the Hero's head and pushed the thick cock down their throat. The Hero, opening their throat as much as possible as taught, accepted the thick cock and rubbed their breasts diligently even with a suffocating body.

"Ugh, coming. Swallow it all!"

"Ughhh♡♡ Oook♡"

Gulp Gulp trickle

The Hero couldn't receive all the ejaculate with their mouth and spilled a little. Even with the mouth full of semen, the Hero couldn't swallow until the Emperor gave permission, as taught. Finally, when the Emperor gave permission with a satisfied expression, the Hero savored the semen and felt happy.

"Hehe♡ Thank you so much for giving me a bitch's meal♡♡"

"Hmm? I heard you made it so you can go with just your tongue?"

"I temporarily locked it to give you training yesterday. Today, the Emperor will unlock it himself."

"That would be fun too, I should unlock it before I violate you."

The Hero trembled in fear at the thought of receiving the accumulated pleasure from yesterday. But the Emperor, hearing those words, made an interesting expression and immediately ordered the Hero.

"[The training time is over.]"

"Huh?"

Contrary to what the Hero had feared, the Hero didn't immediately go crazy and scream. However, the Hero slowly started to convulse from the toes. Slowly but surely, pleasure rises. The moment the convulsions pass through the legs, vibrate the Vaginal Muscles, pierce the Clitoris, and reach the Womb, the Hero's mind cannot accept the tremendous pleasure and temporarily shuts down.

[Mind Restore]

"Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaa♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡  
Hweek♡♡ Ungh♡♡♡♡♡Wooaaahhhhhhhh♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡ Hweek♡"

[Mind Restore]

"Heh?♡ Hweek♡♡♡♡♡ Ungheet♡♡♡♡♡♡♡  
Hbooeeee♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡"

Fainting is not allowed. You can never escape from pleasure. The Hero continues to climax and squeeze out juice without even having time to declare the climax as ordered. They lose consciousness several times, but each time the men behind them restore their mind.

"Please♡♡♡♡♡♡ Somehow♡♡♡♡  
Ung♡♡♡Gok♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡Oooo♡♡♡♡♡♡♡ Going to the  
Clitoris♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡"

"Ugh♡Ah♡♡♡ If you scream♡♡♡♡♡ the mouth♡♡♡♡♡  
Unghoooooooo♡♡♡♡♡♡♡ Going to the mouth too♡♡♡♡♡"

As the tide of sealed pleasure passes, now all the parts that have been developed so far show off their presence and push the Hero into an endless cycle of climax. If you scream from the shock of climaxing with the Clitoris, you go to the mouth. If you go to the mouth and spurt Tide Water, you go back to the Vaginal Muscles that spurt Tide Water. If you go to the Vaginal Muscles and scream... the only thing the Hero could rely on in the endless chain of climaxes was the men's orders.

"Heeheeheeheek♡♡♡♡ Woof♡ Woof♡ Woof♡ Pussy Bitch♡♡♡ I'm going to die♡♡♡♡ Please♡♡♡ Save me♡♡♡♡Oogok♡♡♡"

The Emperor watched the Hero's disgrace for a long time. When the Hero couldn't even scream anymore and only the Vaginal Muscles trembled as the Tide Water fell, an order to lower the sensitivity was given along with recovery magic. The Hero's body had become unable to even live a normal life without their adjustment. The Hero, realizing this fact with the body, wiped away the flowing tears and opened the Vaginal Muscles to greet them.

"Hnghhic♡♡ Thank you♡♡♡"

"I'm sorry. I'm short on time, so I haven't been fully trained yet..."

"It's okay, I brought it by force, but there's plenty of time anyway, so train it slowly."

Jack's apology continued, as he didn't like the Hero crying. But the Emperor decided to forgive the small fault, thinking of violating the Hero. The Hero didn't understand what they had done wrong, but seeing Jack apologize, they reflexively smiled and acted coquettishly.

"Woof♡ Please have mercy on the bitch's dog pussy♡♡"

Hearing those words, the Emperor gladly used the Hero's dog pussy. Even though the sensitivity had been lowered to some extent, the Hero's Vaginal

Muscles, which had been strongly developed with needles and drugs, couldn't withstand the Emperor's thick cock for even a moment. The Hero climaxed at the same time as the insertion. The Hero, while climaxing, contracted the Vaginal Muscles and wailed as taught.

"Haa♡ I went to the Vaginal Muscles♡♡♡♡"

Squish Squish

Soon, as the Emperor's piston began, the Hero politely held onto the Emperor tightly. The Emperor also poured out his affection without rest on the Hero's body, which clung to him as if not to miss even a little pleasure. To the Hero, who had been going crazy with violent pleasure until now, normal intercourse was too much happiness. The Hero sincerely enjoyed this moment and kissed the Emperor.

Mwah

"Ughhh♡ Hehe♡ Thank you♡"

"This is how you kiss."

The Emperor tells the shyly kissing Hero what a proper kiss is. The Hero willingly intertwined tongues and accepted the Emperor's tongue. The sensitively developed tongues intertwined, and the Hero climaxed again. Even though the sensitivity had been lowered, the body, which had already been ruined by drugs, continued to produce pleasure. The Hero, who couldn't think of anything other than pleasure, simply became a bitch and craved the Emperor's body.

## 12 - The Hero's Shipment (4)

"Mmm♡ This♡ Feels so good♡♡ Do it again♡"

Addicted to the unusually tender treatment, the Hero kept begging the Emperor for kisses. The Emperor didn't seem to dislike the Hero's behavior, indulging her whims. As she shyly pressed her lips against his again, the Emperor twisted her nipples and thrust deeply.

The Hero, overwhelmed by the sudden pleasure, was about to declare her climax, but could only exhale sweetly against the Emperor, who wouldn't release her lips.

"Ah♡ My nipples are sensitive♡♡♡ If you keep teasing them, mmm♡"

The Emperor silenced the chattering Hero by covering her mouth with his own again. With the continuous kissing, the Hero gradually melted, losing even the slight resistance she had initially shown.

Even as the Hero went limp, the Emperor's hands didn't rest, enjoying the Hero's beautifully swollen breasts. The Hero's lewd body, feeling pleasure in her breasts, Womb, and even her tongue, wasn't satisfied with such light stimulation, trembling and becoming aroused. Having lightly climaxed again, the Hero, tormented by the continuous weak climaxes, pleaded with the Emperor.

"Ehehe♡ Master♡♡ I want to use my Womb♡♡ Please punish this slutty bitch♡"

"As you wish, you bitch. I'll fuck you like a dog, so don't regret it."

"Hehe♡♡ Thank you♡ Master♡ I love... Ogek♡♡ Eh? My Womb♡♡ Ohe♡ Ungoooooooooot♡♡♡♡♡♡"

As if waiting for those words, the Emperor pulled his massive cock from the Hero, who had been facing him, changed positions, grabbed the Hero's

arms from behind, and began to pound her. The Hero, who had been growing addicted to the tender sex like lovers, was flustered by the sudden change in position, but had no time to adjust to her Womb being penetrated in an instant.

Thump, thump, thump.

The Emperor was slamming into the Hero's Womb as if that had been his intention from the start. The tender sex she had experienced for the first time today was fading away, replaced by the merciless breeding piston. The Hero, attacked in her Womb, a sensitive spot among her weaknesses, quickly lost consciousness, but her Vaginal Muscles, completely trained by the Magical Tool, still gripped his cock tightly, emitting maximum pleasure.

"...Eub♡"

"Hmph, still a Hero, but already fainted?"

"I apologize. I barely taught her basic etiquette before shipping her out. But she's still usable in this state."

[Mind Restore]

The now familiar Mind Restore magic forcibly awakened the Hero. The Hero had no idea how she had fainted, and had to receive the Emperor's massive cock again. While the Hero was unconscious, the Emperor had already learned enough about the Hero's weaknesses, including her g-spot, and was attacking them with his cock.

"What was that just now? Eh♡ Ohiiiiik♡♡♡♡♡ G-spot climax is amazing♡♡♡♡ Ungot♡ Womb♡♡♡ Womb no♡♡♡♡♡ Don't put it there♡♡♡"

"This is how you're supposed to use it. If you have the strength to scream, then wiggle your hips more, you bitch!"

The Hero's back arched like a bow. The continuous piston eventually caused the Hero to faint three more times before ending with the Emperor's

ejaculation.

"Don't spill a drop, take it all in!"

"Yes...♡♡ Master♡♡♡♡ Thank you for using my worthless slut  
Womb♡♡♡"

Glug, glug, glug—

"Ehiiiiik♡♡♡♡♡♡♡ Semen♡♡ It's hot♡♡♡♡♡ Ahik♡♡ My  
Womb won't stop going♡♡♡♡"

Fshaaaa— Glug glug

The Hero, ejaculated into until her belly was slightly swollen, continued to climax from the residual heat of the semen and collapsed. Urine and semen flowed from the collapsed Hero's Womb. Jack was about to use Mind Restore magic to wake her up immediately, but the Emperor stopped him and said.

"Leave her be, she'll just faint again even if she wakes up. Just use her as she is. Oh, but we need to clean up the mess. Onahole No. 1, clean up."

As the Emperor commanded, the latex woman, who had been tormented in her Womb and fainted, began to crawl out.

Most of her body was covered in latex. Only her Womb, buttocks, mouth, and nose were open, barely allowing her to breathe and excrete, but ironically, all the open parts were fixed with hooks so that she couldn't close them herself, and were expanded.

Because her eyes were also covered in latex, she didn't know what was in front of her, and only wriggled in the direction of the sound. Every time she moved, Love Nectar flowed from her Womb and anus, which were wide open with hooks, and the traces remained on the floor, glistening.

"Eueub♡"



"You're like a stupid toy, move faster."

Startled by the Emperor's roar, she diligently wiggled her completely impractical Pig Prosthetic Hand, increasing her crawling speed. Then, sniffing with her pig-like fixed nose, she found the Hero's Womb and began to lick it greedily to clean it. The Hero's Womb wriggled at the new stimulation, releasing more of the semen inside.

After the cleaning was finished, the Emperor used the fainted Hero a few more times, and then instructed Jack to restore the Hero's mind.

[Mind Restore]

"Eueh? Master♡ Thank you for handling this useless slut♡ who is only good for sex♡ according to her purpose♡"

As soon as the Hero regained consciousness, she expressed her heartfelt gratitude to the Emperor behind her. The Hero's eyes sparkled as she looked at the Emperor, who was still in the rear-entry position, and she smiled as if she were in love. The Emperor stroked the Hero's head and praised Jack, who had accompanied him.

"I ordered an unreasonable schedule, but you produced excellent results. I can use this bitch for a while and then send her back for training, right?"

"That bitch is still unfinished... But I cannot refuse what the sun of the Empire has ordered."

"Woof♡ Woof♡ The bitch is happy♡♡"

And so, the Hero was raised by the Emperor for a while, spending her days being loved all day long.

Meanwhile, in the Elf forest, a heated debate was taking place over the information Elin had brought.

"If the Empire brainwashes even the Hero and wields her as a war tool, can the Elders handle it?!"

"We can't start a war with the Empire based on unconfirmed information, Elin."

"No, I saw it clearly. There's no way a mere human trafficker could use such a complex Magical Tool!!! Arwen, please say something!!"

"...Kanna...no, the Hero was definitely supposed to go to the capital at that time... Elin's words... make a lot of sense..."

"Princess, that was a promise from a year ago. The current judgment could become the spark that ignites a full-scale war."

"Hero...always keeps promises. Never broken one. ...Besides, the letters stopped. This is the first time..."

Erwen didn't usually talk much and avoided troublesome disputes, but when faced with the crisis of her few companions in the world, she came out of her room and confronted the Elders. She was an Elf Princess, but she hadn't built up a political base, so she couldn't push her opinion through at once.

"No, letters can sometimes be interrupted!! Erwen hasn't replied until now, has she?"

"...I wrote. I just couldn't send them."

"Anyway, absolutely not. It's true that we hate the human bastards who cut down trees every time, but war is a different matter."

The opinions of the cautious old Elders and the young Elves who supported Arwen continued to clash. In the end, the debate ended without a conclusion, and Erwen made a decision in the urgent situation that Elin had conveyed.

"...Elin, let's infiltrate the Empire right now with a small elite group of like-minded people."

"Yes? Princess, all the young Elves are currently banned from going outside the World Tree by special order of the Elders."

"...No, there's an exception."

"Princess, all rules must be followed without exception... Ah! The Queen Titania's escort troops are outside the influence of the Elder Council."

"...That's right, the Demon King is dead, and the Dark Elves have been freed from the curse, so there's no need to protect the interior."

"In the first place, half of the Elder Council has been replaced by Dark Elves, so there's really no need to worry."

"...I'll talk to my mother, no, Queen Titania, well."

Arwen took the hastily drawn-up plan and went to see the Queen. The Queen greeted Arwen warmly, happy to see her daughter after a long time. Arwen drank the tea she offered and told her about Elin and her plan.

"...That's what happened. Mother, please help me just once. ...My few friends are in danger."

"Everyone owes the Hero a debt, so I'll allow it. And Elin, you said you needed a high-ranking priest?"

"Yes! Queen Titania, those humans mainly break the mind and brainwash the target. The Hero said that they need a priest of at least the upper level."

"That would be difficult, all the Elves who hold the position of priest are Elders... First, prioritize the rescue and bring them back. No matter how picky the Elders are, they will help if the Hero is in front of them."

"...Thank you. Mom. I'll definitely rescue the Hero and introduce her to you. Elicia was a reliable and good companion, despite her appearance."

Arwen hugged the Queen, who had larger breasts than her. She hugged Arwen tightly and dispatched 80% of her escort troops to be included in the Hero rescue team. Arwen and Elin made thorough preparations and embarked on a journey to save the Hero and Elenia. It was exactly seven days after Elin promised the Hero that they arrived in the capital.

## 13 - Rescue Team (1)

As darkness enveloped the castle, an Elf's shadow, moving with silent footsteps, slid down the ramparts. Guided by Elin, they cautiously entered the dilapidated tavern, but not even a common guard was in sight. The ease of their infiltration was suspicious, but they had no choice.

"This is it. Manipulating this will open the hidden entrance."

Elin manipulated a drawer, revealing a hidden entrance. As planned, the rescue team descended into the basement, each melting into the darkness to secure their designated positions, employing the Elves' unique stealth that left no shadow.

"...A moan, it's coming from over there. Elin, come with me."

Erwen, with his keen hearing, detected the sound and gave the order. The room they arrived at reeked of intense lewdness and humidity, even from outside the door. Upon entering, they saw men in protective gear looking flustered and Elicia, unconscious and moaning.

"Elves?! We confirmed that the last one left the system a week ago."

"What were the guards doing?! These are all non-combatants."

"Just charge in! We don't know how they infiltrated, but if they hide in the dark, we'll never catch them."

"Elicia..."

While the flustered men moved busily, Erwen was shocked by Elicia's state. The face that used to laugh like a little demon through any pain was now stained with tears and snot, a mess. The small body that always stood in front of her comrades was pierced with tasteless piercings and was climaxing madly. It was hard to believe that she was the same dignified Elicia.

"Buhik♡ Buhiik♡♡♡"

"...Prepare yourselves."

Erwen, truly enraged, aimed his arrows at the men. Erwen's fury was imbued in the arrows, massacring everyone in sight. The black-painted arrows flew silently through the dark basement, severing the men's breath.

"They're not ordinary Elves. You can't even fight them unless you're a proper combatant!!!"

"How long has it been since we signaled with the Magical Tool!!! When are the combat troops coming?"

"I can't even guess where they're flying from. Is it a Divine Archer...? This fast?"

Meanwhile, the elite Elves who had stealthily positioned themselves outside the door were accurately sniping the combatants entering from outside. Inside the chaotic basement, the men's death throes and screams echoed for the first time.

---

Meanwhile, one day before the Elves stormed in.

The Hero, raised by the Emperor, was living a comfortable life, even receiving a personal doghouse. Unlike the training room in the Imperial Palace, he was free to rest until the Emperor came to use him.

"Rest well until I return from work. Ah, [climaxing is forbidden]."

"Woof♡ Woof♡"

The Hero, seeing off the departing Emperor on all fours, lay down in the small doghouse he had been given and enjoyed the rare peace. However, the Hero's body, soaked in drugs, was aroused by even the slightest stimulation, dripping Love Nectar. They only adjusted his sensitivity during his sexual

encounters with the Emperor, and he had to maintain his insanely heightened sensitivity in his daily life.

'Ugh♡♡ Just walking... Unghik♡ I can't even guess how much time has passed.'

The Hero, who had barely regained the strength to think thanks to the long-awaited rest, recalled his promise with Elin. As he wondered if he could escape with this body that was worse than livestock, he saw the signal for mealtime and hurriedly ran out.

"Eat a lot, you bitch."

"Heck♡ Thank you, Master♡"

The meal was a dog bowl piled high with feed. The Hero, who had only been able to eat drugs and bodily fluids until now, happily buried his head in the dog bowl and began to eat. He knew it was mixed with drugs and semen that would destroy his intelligence, but that was a minor problem compared to the joy of eating.

Even while eating, his aroused body continued to heat up, but he never climaxed.

"Eat a lot and become lewd quickly."

"Woof♡ Woof♡ I want to eat more♡♡♡"

The man, after confirming that the Hero had licked the dog bowl clean, cleared the bowl away. Leaving the Hero, who was feeling regretful, Jack instructed his subordinate to finish the uncompleted training while the Emperor was away.

After finishing his meal, the Hero curled up in his doghouse to avoid stimulation as much as possible and tried to sleep. Whether it was the effect of the drug he had just eaten or the burning lust, his hand unconsciously began to move down to touch his Clitoris.

'Ung♡ A little is okay.'

The Hero's greatest weakness: a part that was already sensitive, soaked inside and out with the worst drugs using needles♡

If he were in his right mind, he would have realized that he couldn't even wear panties, let alone masturbate, but the Hero's reason was unable to make proper judgments due to the drugs he had consumed through his meal and the heat of his aroused body.

Eventually, the hand slowly descending to his lower abdomen touched the small bean♡

"Ungiiiiiiiiik♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡"

The Hero howled, shaking his hips madly.

But he absolutely must not climax.

"Eugeuk♡♡ Not enough♡♡♡"

The Hero's hand slowly went down again, and his pussy was still trembling madly, unable to handle the afterglow... For a while, the Hero indulged in masturbation without climaxing, wasting precious time to think about escaping.

When Jack, who had finished all the preparations, returned with his subordinates, the first thing he saw was the Hero going crazy and masturbating.

Squeak Squeak Squeak Squeak

"Uaaaaaa♡♡♡♡♡ Why♡ Why♡ Can't I go♡♡♡♡♡ Eugeuk♡♡"

Unlike his clumsy hand movements at first, his hands were rubbing his pussy and Clitoris madly. The doghouse, which had been given by the Emperor less than a day ago, was covered in Love Nectar, proving how

crazy the Hero was about masturbation. Satisfied with the Hero's disgraceful state, Jack ordered the men.

"Bring the prepared item. Looking at that state, anesthesia won't be necessary."

The man brought a black ring-like object. The object was too small to be a ring, barely fitting a pinky finger, and unlike a ring, it had fine thorns densely embedded inside, making it seem impossible to remove if it got stuck on something. But the Hero's mind was focused entirely on his pussy, not Jack.

"Igi♡♡♡♡♡ I want to go to my pussy♡♡♡ Unghoooo♡♡♡"

"Well, you'll be wearing it forever, so it'll be easier for both of us if I explain it once."

At Jack's words, the men began to firmly restrain the Hero. Of course, even being held like that was stimulating enough for the Hero, and his pussy was still squirting Tide Water. Finally, after firmly binding the Hero's limbs so that he could not masturbate, Jack used Mind Restore.

[Mind Restore]

With that one word, the Hero, who had returned to his senses, was overcome with fear at the strict restraint, but he was not brave enough to express his emotions in front of his Master. No matter how bravely he resisted, all that would return was inorganic training. Then, shouldn't he at least try to be affectionate and beg for a little mercy?

"Hehe♡♡ The bitch is too stupid♡♡ She didn't even know how to stop♡♡ Thank you for stopping me♡"

Jack simply ignored such desperate flattery and said what he had to say.

"Now, I'll only say it once, so listen carefully."



"Yesh♡ Aroused bitch who thinks with her pussy♡♡ I'm ready to listen♡♡♡"

"This is a Magical Tool made by grinding down the Demon King's horn. The technicians worked hard to carve it so delicately."

The Hero had an ominous feeling when the word Demon King came up, but with his body restrained so that he couldn't even move a finger, he could only listen.

"If you have this on your body, you can never use normal magic. Simple Healing magic is fine, but the more advanced the magic, the more it will be greatly hindered. From now on, I'm going to put this on you."

He had already put an unbreakable collar on him, and now he was sealing his magic. The Hero listened to the explanation with a bewildered expression. Seeing that bewildered expression, Jack's face became playful and he said to the Hero.

"Still don't understand? Well, you've always liked learning with your body more."

At Jack's words, I recalled the terrible memories I had had, and reflexively shouted.

"No♡ No♡♡♡ I understood with my pussy!!!!"

"So you're saying I'm wrong?"

The smile disappeared from Jack's face in an instant, and I could only freeze again. Whichever I chose, hell was certain. The Hero, who had given up everything, eventually chose to at least match Jack's mood.

"Pussy♡ Pussy said the wrong thing♡♡♡ Stupid bitch♡♡ Please let me experience it with my body♡♡♡"

As if waiting for those words, Jack gestured, and the men with magnifying glass-like tools tore open my private parts. The Hero howled again at the

careless touch, but they didn't care at all and grabbed the Clitoris and lifted it up.

"Ungiiiiiiiiit♡♡♡♡♡ Ahik♡♡♡"

The Hero's body began to go crazy like before. The men didn't care and began to put the prepared Magical Tool on the erect Clitoris. The countless fine thorns on the Magical Tool pierced and penetrated the Hero's Clitoris and began to fix it firmly.

"Ooooooooo♡♡♡♡♡ Ungyaaaaak♡♡ It hurts♡♡♡♡♡ Hik♡"

When the unbearable pain surpassed the Hero's pleasure, the Hero finally fainted, but the pain was not over yet.

[High Healing]

The low-level Healing magic began to heal the wounds on the Hero's Clitoris. Flesh filled the holes that had been torn apart by the thorns of the Magical Tool, and it was deeply fixed as if it had been one from the beginning. Moreover, low-level Healing magic does not even have a pain-relieving effect. Tears welled up again in the eyes of the already fainted Hero.

"Wake him up."

[Mind Restore]

The Hero's mind is forcibly restored again. The first thing the Hero saw when he regained consciousness was his Clitoris, which had been half-fused with the Magical Tool and had become a hideous sight.

There was no time to despair at the terrible sight that could never be undone. If I didn't greet him as I had been trained, even more punishment might be waiting for me.

"Mung♡ Mung♡ Thank you for remodeling the stupid dog pussy♡♡ that doesn't even know how to control it♡♡ "

"Don't you feel anything different?"

"Yesh♡ The bitch doesn't know♡♡"

"Really? That's strange. The magic was used properly, and the adjustment must have been done properly."

Jack summoned his black wand and played with my body, giving various commands.

He tested the shaking of the Clitoris in the [Submission Posture], stimulated the erogenous zones as if experiencing the limits of my body, which was ordered not to climax, and even tested whether the High Healing magic was working.

After pondering for a while, he gave an order that I never expected.

[Collar Release]

"Eh?"

Pusyaaaaaaaaat

In an instant, the black collar that had been around the Hero's neck turned into light and disappeared. The Hero's body, which had suddenly been freed from all restrictions, began to unleash the climaxes it had never been able to do before.

"Unghiiiiiiik♡♡♡♡♡ It's going♡♡♡ It won't stop♡♡♡♡♡  
Uoooooooo♡♡♡♡♡"

[High Healing]

"That's really strange. This works too?"

The Hero's body, which had climaxed for a long time, collapsed, and the Healing magic, which was now familiar, healed the Hero. The moment Jack summoned a black scroll to put the collar back on the fainted Hero.

The Hero's mouth, which I thought had fainted, moved first.

[Perfect Restore]

## 14 - Rescue Team (2)

The Hero's judgment was swift.

'I don't know what's going on, but the Magical Tool's state is strange. Moreover, if they carelessly released the restraints and collar at once, now is my chance.'

It's terrible, but the mind-numbing climaxes are nothing new. It's impossible not to scream, but if I can hold onto my sanity even a little...

'If I can somehow maintain consciousness and use the highest-level healing magic, I can turn the situation around.'

And the Hero succeeded in enduring. Just before the collar was reattached, in a situation where everyone was mistaken that the Hero had collapsed.

[Perfect Restore]

The highest-level healing magic enveloped the Hero's body, restoring it to the best physique the Hero could imagine.

Now, I won't be caught.

If it weren't for Elicia's ambush, these small fries wouldn't have been able to touch the Hero in the first place.

'First, I need to prevent them from using that black scroll!'

The collapsed Hero instantly rose and ambushed Jack, who was summoning the scroll.

Just as the Hero took the first powerful step.

Pshhh—

"Eue?"♡"

PSHAAAAAAAAAT

A grand climax erupted from the soles of my feet.

"Hiiiiik♡♡♡ Oook♡♡"

The first step taken with all my might faltered, and soon the Hero lost balance and collapsed.

However, the Hero was in no state to care about balance.

Pajijijik—

"Igiigiiik♡♡♡♡♡♡Uaaaaaaah♡♡"

The Magical Tool fused with the clitoris flashed incessantly, emitting small bolts of lightning. Because the Magical Tool was integrated with the clitoris, the Hero could never escape and could only tremble at the sensation of the current that pierced the clitoris and seared the entire erogenous zone.

After suffering and climaxing for a long time, Jack, who had fully summoned the black scroll, approached the collapsed Hero and said.

"As expected, you're a stupid bitch who only understands when you experience it with your body."

"Why... I clearly activated the magic properly!!! Eungit♡♡"

"Haha, why don't you try again? I won't use Brainwashing magic this time."

"Hueee♡♡ The sensitivity of my tongue... is back♡♡♡  
Eungho♡♡Eunghoooo♡♡♡"

Vaginal Urine gushed out from the Hero's pussy as she screamed again.

The highest-level healing magic, which had clearly restored even Elicia's severely conditioned body, was completely ineffective.

Jack, watching the pathetic sight, approached and stomped on the Hero's head, saying.

"This is what it means for magic to be twisted. The highest-level healing magic was clearly a magic that returns the body to its best physique."

Even as Jack spoke, the Hero moaned with pleasure from having her head stomped on.

"Eunghiiiiik♡♡♡♡"

"But who decided the standard for that 'best physique'? Originally, you, the caster, would return to the standard you wanted, but not anymore."

"Euh♡... How can this lewd body, worse than livestock, be the best physique..."

"It's the best physique for a female animal. As long as that Magical Tool is there, you'll have to live with that body forever."

Even now, the Hero is scattering lewd saliva, but perhaps because she has become accustomed to pleasure, the Hero secretly moved even with such a lewd body. While Jack was laughing at the Hero and pressing down on her head with his foot, the Hero, having made a great decision, lunged her hand towards her clitoris.

"Kueueu... With this mere Magical Tool!!!"  
"Uaaaaaaaah♡♡♡Ogoooooooook♡♡♡"

Despite the Hero's desperate movements, the Magical Tool nullified the Hero's attempt with a mere stinging shock. Having been remodeled in the worst way, with a button that causes climax just by touching it held hostage, it is impossible to move at all. With even the slightest stimulation to the clitoris, the Hero's mind stops, and she becomes an onahole that squirts Vaginal Urine.

"Puhahaha, now I don't even need a collar. From now on, whenever you act rebellious or try to use magic, that Magical Tool will flash."Drip drip drip—

Trickle trickle trickle

Vaginal urine flowed from the hero's body, convulsing from the electric shock."

With that ugly sight, the Hero's last struggle ended.

Now, all that remains is the disposal of the loser.

Now, the Hero stands skillfully in the [Ready Position] even without the collar's command.

Jack pondered how to torment her, inserting his fingers into her pussy and stirring.

Squelch squelch squelch

"You were speaking informally again earlier. As expected, even if I increase your senses, proper education won't be completed in less than a week."

Pshoo pshyuk

"Hiccup♡ Sorry♡♡ I'm sorry♡♡ I think this trashy bitch went crazy for a moment."

The Hero answered humbly, flooding water from her pussy like a river.

The courage from a while ago rapidly subsided with a few electric shocks from the Magical Tool.

It wasn't the kind of pain that could be endured with mental strength.

"I'll petition the Emperor to take you back for sure. And this time, it won't end with just a few days in the Training Sphere."

"Yesh♡ I will never rebel♡♡"

"I'll increase the perceived time by several thousand or tens of thousands of times, so that the time you're conditioned as a bitch will be more than the



days you've lived normally."

"Eh? Such..."

"You're happy too, aren't you, bitch?"

"...Yeah."

The Hero's facade began to crumble at Jack's merciless declaration.

'If I just endure a little longer, it will get easier.', 'If I flatter him, there won't be any more painful things.'

The reason she could endure by calling herself a bitch was the unfounded promise that the conditioning would end someday.

However, Jack was talking about several thousand or tens of thousands of times not for livestock life, but for the simple conditioning period. A thousand times the perceived time means that even if you are trapped for only a week, you will be conditioned for nearly 20 years. Not to mention ten thousand times, even the Hero who never gives up will not be able to endure this.

The Hero, whose heart was broken, sincerely pleaded.

"I... don't want to... I don't want to... Please, not that."Eunghaeek♡♡♡  
Euh♡ Please♡♡♡ I'll do anything♡♡♡♡"

"Ueoooooooooh♡♡♡♡ Master♡♡♡ Please♡♡♡♡♡"

...

"Kuek♡ Kueoeok♡ Eunghiieeeeeeeik♡♡♡♡♡♡"

Chiiiiik

Despite the Hero's desperate pleas, Jack simply waited for the desired answer to come out.

By the time steam was rising from the Hero's pussy from the endless electric shocks, the Hero finally succumbed.

"Eunggak♡♡ As you wish♡♡♡ As Master wishes♡♡♡ Please do it♡♡♡"

"Don't worry too much. You'll be meeting your friends soon."

The Hero, who had succumbed in that way, was used by the Emperor for the last time that evening and then moved to the underground Punishment Room.

Without even dreaming that salvation would come in just one day...

Meanwhile, Elin and Erwen, who had rescued Elicia from the sleep Training Room, were rummaging through the basement in search of the Hero. After rescuing Elicia with Erwen's sensitive hearing, they raced around searching for the sounds made by women. However, unlike at first, at the end of the women's moans, brainwashed female knights were waiting to ambush them.

"...Is this another bust?"

"Euh♡ Master♡... I'm sorry♡♡"

However, the female knights alone could not stop the Hero party's archer. Erwen, who had quickly resolved the situation again, looked at Elin, who had belatedly followed, and said.

"...This is the end."

"Erwen, can you hear anything else?"

"...That's all the women's voices. The fighting is so loud that I might have missed very small sounds..."

Erwen's arrows continued to erase the enemies, but the number of enemies being replenished was gradually increasing more than the number of enemies falling. Moreover, the men seemed to have given up on finding the

other Elves hidden in the darkness, and were stubbornly targeting only the exposed Erwen. Erwen, shooting down another approaching enemy, said.

"...There's only one room where there's no sound at all. A place where the door had an excessive number of locks..."

"We couldn't penetrate there last time either. I felt the presence of a very large Magical Tool, and the security was just as strict."

Beeeeep

But after only a moment of hesitation, the rescue team member guarding the entrance sent a pre-arranged danger signal. This meant that the entrance could not be defended for more than an hour.

"...I'll open the way. Elin, take Elicia and get out first."

"I can't do that. If anyone stays behind, it should be me. Princess."

"...Elin, you're an infiltration specialist. A combatant should stay at the rear..."

In the end, unable to break Erwen's stubbornness, Elin slung the unconscious Elicia, who was still dripping Vaginal Urine, over her shoulder and left for the exit. Erwen, after confirming that Elin had left, melted into the darkness and began searching for that strange room. Erwen moved silently to find that room without Elin's guidance.

Some time later, Erwen arrived in front of a strangely quiet large room. Facing that room, Erwen could immediately understand Elin's words.

Even in a space that restricts magic power, something enormous was lurking inside.

'This is at least a Four Heavenly Kings-level magic power... But judging from the amount of fluctuation I feel, it's not a living thing, but the presence of a Magical Tool.'

Erwen considered retreating due to the unexpectedly enormous magic power, but judged that, due to the characteristics of this place where magic power is restricted, the high magic power alone could never threaten herself, a divine archer.

Kwaang—

Erwen fired an explosive arrow at the locks in front of the door, clearing away the shattered door and entering the room where a large crystal ball was visible. There, there was an even stronger stench of Vaginal Urine than in the room where Elicia had been imprisoned, and a repulsive floral scent that Erwen had never smelled before. Erwen did not let her guard down, nocking an arrow on her bow and cautiously moving forward.

「An intruder has entered.」

"...!"

Whether it was because it had sensed Erwen, a monotonous mechanical voice sounded an alarm, and Erwen immediately fired an arrow in the direction of the sound, becoming one with the darkness with the Elves' unique stealth technique. She hid herself, reloaded a new arrow, and watched the enemy walking out of the darkness.

In the tense atmosphere, it was Erwen, who was accustomed to the darkness, who first spotted the opponent. Her sniping skills, which had reached the level of divinity, were accurate enough to wedge an arrow between the Demon King's momentarily flashing barrier, but what she saw in the darkness was an opponent that Erwen could never shoot.

"...Kanna?!"

"...Woof♡ Woof♡ I'll♡ I'll♡ catch them♡♡♡ Reward♡Climax♡ I want to do it♡♡♡♡"

Erwen could not help but be shocked by the Hero's appearance, which was as miserable as Elicia's.

# 15 - Rescue Team (3)

Erwen's reunion with the Hero after a year was the worst possible.

The confident and cheerful expression Erwen remembered was now filled with pain and despair. She was trembling, wearing a large eye patch that blocked any sight.

Her naked body was only covered by a small ring-like object that grotesquely fixed her clitoris. Her slender and healthy body had now turned lewd, revealing swollen breasts and a constantly erect clitoris.

Shocked by the Hero's miserable appearance, Erwen approached her and said,

"...I'm sorry, Kanna. I'm late, but I came to save you."

"Krrr♡♡ This time♡♡ I'll catch you for sure♡♡♡ So please let me climax♡♡"

"Haa... How could anyone do this to someone..."

But even after hearing Erwen's voice, Kanna didn't care and only sniffed around, searching for the enemy who had entered. The Hero, crawling on the floor like a dog and dripping vaginal fluids, had no dignity left. As Erwen couldn't bear to watch and shed tears, the Hero finally found a refreshing forest scent different from her own lewd odor and began to attack.

"Ungooo♡ I found you♡♡♡ Take this♡ Lick lick♡"

The bitch Hero's licking attack only dirtied Erwen's boots with saliva, causing no damage. Rather, the Hero who attacked was staggering with pleasure. Seeing this, Erwen couldn't bear it and picked up the struggling Hero, shouting,

"Kanna! It's me!! Erwen, who traveled with you!!!"

It was a loud shout that Erwen wouldn't normally make, but the Hero, suddenly embraced, only howled at the overwhelming pleasure.

Pshuuuuut—

"Ikkiik If you grab me there♡♡♡ Euhhhiiik♡♡♡♡"

"Ah, I'm sorry... Let's get out of here first."

Erwen, who had the Hero, who fainted after spurting Tide Water like a fountain, on her back, headed for the exit. Perhaps because the number of enemies had decreased, she traversed the designated route faster than before. According to the original plan, from here on, she was supposed to join the rescue team and escape the island.

"...It might hurt a bit from now on."

"Unho♡"

Erwen apologized in advance to the Hero, who was still unconscious and dripping fluids, upon arriving at the stairs. Then, unlike moving carefully so as not to be detected, she sprinted at full speed and sent an escape signal.

Bleep bleep

Then, the figures of Elves began to appear from the darkness, and soon everyone except for a few guarding the top gathered.

After that, the first female Elf to join approached Erwen and said,

"Princess, I have an urgent report."

"...A report?"

"Several female personnel have been caught by strange magic and taken away. Elin is already waiting outside with Elicia, and there are no additional support troops moving."

"...I'm sorry."

Erwen became depressed at the report that people had been captured. The thought that her own greed would make her comrades suffer the same fate as her companions tormented her heart. But getting the Hero and Elicia moved and treated was a priority over saving them. Erwen, looking at the Hero who was trembling and groaning again from the intense sprint just now, pondered for a moment and said,

"...Still, I'll escape as planned... We can come back with the Hero to save the captured comrades."

"Yes, Princess. Everyone will scatter and leave the island according to the plan. The top priority is the escape of the Princess and the Hero party."

The eyes of the officer reporting flickered for a moment at her ruthless judgment, but as an elite guarding the Queen's side, she quickly regained her composure and began to control the remaining personnel. After confirming each other's routes, the rescue team finally left the basement and ascended to the end of delight. But the scene that unfolded before their eyes as they climbed the stairs was unbelievable.

"Oh my, I don't think we've had any Elf guests before?"

"Kuk, Princess, it's a trap. Elicia..."

All the Elves outside had fallen, and Elicia was holding Elin with empty eyes, holding a knife to her neck. Next to her stood Jack with a sly expression, holding a small bell. Beside Jack, Elf rescue team members with emotionless eyes, like Elicia, were watching them. Erwen immediately knocked an arrow and aimed it at Jack's forehead, but couldn't fire it after seeing the drops of blood flowing from Elin's neck.

In the urgent standoff where everyone was glaring at each other, Jack spoke first.

"All the Elves who have fallen are still alive. If you surrender now, we won't treat it as a diplomatic issue and won't treat you as prisoners."

"...Like the Hero?"

"Heh heh, did you see that? Don't worry. You'll get used to it soon."

Erwen ignored Jack, who was speaking leisurely, and calmly began to survey her surroundings.

'There are too few people for it to be a trap. If it was a prepared trap, they would overwhelm us with overwhelming force and drag us away, so why are they urgently using our brainwashed comrades?'

"Even now...if I do it...I can save them..."

Erwen's senses expanded, capturing and distinguishing all the sounds around her. Ignoring Jack's annoying words, Erwen, after synthesizing all the information, came to a conclusion.

'No support troops. The one who knocked down the members outside was probably the brainwashed Elicia. They didn't know about our attack?'

"...I can shoot you to death with my eyes closed at this distance."

"What have you been listening to? If I get hurt even a little, everyone here will commit suicide."

'That's a bluff. I can't kill Elicia and Kanna no matter what. Did he run into Elin while coming alone? And was he casting recovery magic on Elicia, who was properly brainwashed?'

"..."

"Now, disarm and surrender. This is your last chance."

In Erwen's head, the scale weighing the Hero and the captured comrades was shaking vigorously.

Nothing here was heavier than the Hero who saved the world. Erwen, having made a big decision, looked at Elicia for a moment and said to Jack.



"...Do it."

"What?"

"...Do as you said. Everyone!! Evacuate as planned."

"You crazy bitch, are you okay with all the hostages dying?!!"

"...Elicia, I'm sorry. I'll definitely save you next time."

With those words, three arrows fired silently flew towards Jack's forehead.

While Elicia, who was restraining Elin, was startled and threw herself to save Jack, Erwen and the rescue team, including the Hero, all scattered and disappeared into the darkness.

After Elicia cut down the last of the three arrows that had turned into all sorts of plants and relentlessly attacked Jack, Jack, furious at seeing the empty end of delight, vented his anger by tormenting Elicia for no reason. Elicia's chains stretched to their limit, scolding her clitoris and nipples.

"You useless pig bitch. You can't even fight properly even after I properly heal you, you useless masochistic livestock bitch!!!"

"Buhhiiiiik♡♡♡ Mercy♡ Mercy♡♡♡ Ungiiiiik♡♡♡ There♡♡♡  
Eungooo♡♡♡"

While Elicia was screaming and being tormented, the proper support troops finally arrived. Jack, unable to suppress his anger, continued to make magical communications somewhere.

"Didn't you guarantee that you couldn't move from the World Tree side!!! Such a large number of elite troops left for the island leisurely, and you're telling me you really didn't know?!!!"

"...It's the Queen's unilateral decision. We clearly stopped her from going."

"Yeah, thanks to that incompetence, a large number of competent instructors died, and most of all, we missed the Hero!!!"

Those words seemed to be a shock on the other side as well, and an answer came back in a trembling voice.

"...That's a big problem. Is that Hero coming this way?"

Jack said, grateful for the schedule that had been forcibly pushed forward by the Emperor.

"Yes. But that's properly put in place. It's your mistake, so clean it up properly."

"...Hehe, then there's no problem. Because most of the elite troops have left for that side, we've finished our work here."

"Clean it up properly and contact me again."Zhiing—

Jack, relieved by the positive answer, cut off the communication." It would take at least 7 days to reach the Elf forest, and by then, they would have finished all preparations on that side as well.

In the meantime, Jack had his own work to do.

Jack approached Elin, who had collapsed from the aftermath of the battle just now, and took out a familiar black scroll and put a collar on her. Soon, the people who had been waiting behind came forward one by one and cleaned up the fallen female Elves.

---

A little later, the first thing Elin saw when she regained consciousness was her naked body being restrained. She felt a moment of shame, but after realizing where she was, she composed herself and tried to look okay. Jack, confirming that her consciousness had returned, entered the room and said,

"You're the Elf bitch who's been stirring up the island since last month, right?"

"..."

Elin responded with a blank expression and no reaction, trying not to give Jack any information.

But Jack was a pro who could make even the Hero wail. Jack, as if used to it, put his hand into Elin's vagina, who wasn't answering.

Squelch squelch

As the lewd sound echoed, Elin blushed and tried to endure it, but her vagina was honestly releasing female fluids.

"Okay, I'll ask again. You're the Elf bitch who's been stirring up the island since last month, right?"

"Ugh♡ I'm sorry, but I'm insensitive, so I don't feel anything from this."

"Don't worry. From now on, I'll make you go just by breathing, so grab my hand when you want to talk."

"?"

'My hands and feet are completely tied up, but he's telling me to grab his hand?'

Jack gagged Elin and began a harsh sexual torture. Before a day had passed, Elin was wailing and begging to untie the gag so she could tell him everything.

Of course, those words couldn't come out because of the gag...

It didn't take even a week for all the information and secrets to pour out of Elin's mouth.

# 16 - The Elf's Forest (1)

The rescue team gathered at the designated location, taking stock of their numbers. They had dispersed to avoid pursuit, but contrary to their fears, they had escaped easily without any pursuers on their tail. However, they had lost more members than expected. Despite being the Queen's elite guard, the loss rate was particularly high among the female members.

They probably weren't killed, but judging from the Hero's condition, there would be a more humiliating violation than death. Erwen, thinking of the Elves who had sacrificed themselves to save the Hero, examined the Hero's condition. The Hero was unconscious, constantly leaking Love Nectar from her private parts, and with every movement of the person carrying her, she would stir and moan.

"Eunghiii♡♡♡♡♡"

Erwen spoke to the Elf in the rescue team who was the most skilled in Healing magic.

"...Can you find out what was done to her?"

"With my knowledge, I only know that several drugs and Magical Tools were used. Moreover, that Magical Tool is deflecting detection magic."

"...Then can you heal her? She keeps spewing out strange fluids, and she's constantly moaning as if in pain..."

"That... well, I don't know, but the Elders might know."

The Elf member, flustered by Erwen's innocent question, changed the subject. She didn't have the courage to say that the Hero was still orgasming like crazy, spewing Tide Water until she ran out of energy and fainted.

The rescue team finished their preparations and began moving towards the Elf forest. Erwen, worried about the Hero who couldn't wake up, took care

of her, preparing magically created clothes and a stretcher to transport her herself.

'It's an application of magic originally used for restraint... but it's better than her being naked all the time.'

However, the roughly made clothes and stretcher were like the final blow to the Hero's sensitive body.

Her pathetic clitoris, unable to even wear panties, was constantly brushed against by the rough fibers, causing it to tremble, and her voluptuously enlarged breasts reacted as if begging to be touched, her nipples standing erect. Moreover, the subtle magic power remaining from the magical creation was enough for the Clitoral Stimulation Magical Tool to recognize it as the Hero's resistance.

Crack—

"Eunghooooook♡♡♡♡♡ I'm sorry, Master♡♡♡"

"Kanna! What's wrong!!! Everyone, prepare for battle!"

"Eugiik♡♡♡♡ Pathetic bitch♡♡ Please save me♡♡♡♡"

The Hero reflexively uttered words of submission from the electric shock that pierced her clit. Erwen, thinking that the Empire's vile scheme had been activated, hurriedly looked around, but she had no idea that her own kindness had caused the Hero to go berserk.

Thus, the rescue team moved even slower, wary of the non-existent Imperial pursuers.

Erwen, after checking the surroundings and confirming that there were no enemies, picked up the Hero again. The Hero's screams echoed from the stretcher several times, but Erwen and her party only learned the cause after arriving at the Elf forest.

---

Meanwhile, around the time the rescue team left the Empire to rescue the Hero,

Titania, who had supported most of her escort to the rescue team, was revealing her naked body while being completely restrained. Her remaining guards were all dead or captured, and even she, who had resisted until the end, collapsed helplessly when the Elders took out a strange black scroll.

"[Do not resist.]"

Before she knew it, a black collar had appeared around her neck, and before she could even recognize it, all the strength drained from her body with a single word from the Elder, and she collapsed. She, who had collapsed with all her strength drained, asked the Elders with confused eyes.

"What is this?! Elder Even!!! Why are you doing this?"

"Queen. You must now accept the new order. Now that the Demon King is gone, there is no reason to continue protecting the forest and fighting monsters, is there?"

"That's impossible. As long as the World Tree is here, monsters drawn to magic power will inevitably gather in this forest. You know that better than I do!!!"

"Ah, let me explain that."

A human she had never seen before walked out from among the Elders. She was surprised by the sudden appearance of the human, but soon recalled her attire and blushed. However, the man continued speaking, touching her large breasts without a care.

"In the end, the problem is that monsters that naturally arise in the forest are drawn to the magic power of the World Tree and gather, right?"

"Kuh, how dare you!"

Titania resisted, but her resistance with a body that couldn't move was nothing more than shaking her body. Rather, such movements only shook

her breasts, giving the man more pleasure.

"I'll tell you even if you don't act cute like this, so [stay still]."

With that one word, her body stopped, and she had no choice but to listen attentively to his words.

"Then what if there was bait other than the World Tree? Something sturdy and satisfying that would move the monsters that gathered to another place without causing damage and continue to gather."

"If... if there was such a thing, it would be really great, but if that was the case, I would have promoted it myself without having to act like this."

She was momentarily tempted by the man's very attractive proposal. Judging from the attitude of the Elders and the man, it didn't seem like something that could be obtained peacefully. Hearing those words, the man burst into laughter as if it was so funny and continued his explanation.

"Haha, don't worry. You can still promote it 'directly' now."

"What does that mean? Are you going to pretend this never happened? Okay... if you restore the situation and compensate the guards who were harmed, I will forgive this."

Of course, she had no choice while being naked and tied to the floor, but she said it with the intention of choosing the lesser of two evils rather than being forced to suffer in this state. However, the expressions of the Elders and the man did not change at all even after hearing those words.

"No. You will 'directly' experience it with that body. There, bring it quickly."

At the man's command, other humans busily moved and began bringing a small glass box. The glass box was transparent, showing the disgusting creatures inside without hiding them.

Inside, countless small monsters called Tentacles were packed tightly, entwining each other and secreting a thick mucus. Seeing that, Titania

couldn't hide her disgust and turned her head, but then the man's words came to her mind.

'Could it be... that 'directly' experiencing it means...'

The man pointed to the box and continued his explanation.

"These are Tentacles modified by the Empire. Their main food is the Love Nectar and magic power of powerful women. After eating it, they convert it into a magic power wavelength similar to the World Tree and emit it."

"You trash!! Modifying monsters is something only the Demon King can do!!!! Are you in league with the Demon King? You... you traitors who have abandoned humanity!!!!!"

Hearing the man's explanation, she was overwhelmed with unbearable anger. Humans can do things like grafting animals, but modifying monsters is only possible with the Demon King's authority.

The Demon King was said to have been executed in the Empire, but they must have been cooperating with the Demon King behind the scenes.

"Alliance? Hehe, if that's an alliance, then it's an alliance. Leaving that aside, the important thing is that by using these monsters, the Elves no longer need to bleed every day to protect the forest."

"By constantly offering women to that abomination? It would be a hundred times better to fight to the death with all our might."

A trash who joined hands with the Demon King, the Queen vowed that she would never cooperate with them no matter what torture she was subjected to. Above all, the abomination she sees now is clear evidence of betraying humanity. Even if she dies here, she will not let them have their way.

"Erwen... I'm sorry, I'm counting on you for the future."

She apologized to her precious daughter for the last time and began preparing for her final self-destruction. The Queen, who had been constantly accumulating the magic power of the World Tree, was causing



the magic power to run wild inside her. She was planning to self-destruct, using her body connected to the World Tree as a trigger, and take everyone in this place with her.

"[Self-harm is prohibited]."

However, her final resistance rapidly disappeared with a single word from the man. Her body moved as if it were obeying its master's orders, prioritizing the man's words over her will.

"Kuh, just kill me."

"We can't kill you. The Queen is also an important resource, and we'll help you serve forever with that body that never ages."

The man, as if he was done with his business, conveyed various points of caution to the Elders and disappeared. The Queen was once again left naked on the floor, being rendered helpless by the various 'measures' taken by the Elders. The Elders moved busily, stealing the Queen's consciousness and enjoying her body.

"I think we've enjoyed it enough, let's test the product."

"Already? I heard it's useless if it breaks."

"The Queen will never go crazy as long as she's connected to the World Tree. Don't worry and put it in."

After that, until Erwen and the Hero arrived in the forest, the Queen spent her days screaming in the glass box.

## 17 - The Elf's Forest (2)

When Titania regained consciousness, Tentacles had already wrapped around her legs. She resisted with all her might, filled with revulsion, but Titania, forbidden from using magic or attacking the Tentacles by the collar, had no way to resist.

Ignoring her futile struggles in the air, the Tentacles began to crawl up her legs, dripping with viscous mucus.

"Hngh... Disgusting."

Even before they had touched half of her body, Titania trembled at the repulsive sensation.

The Tentacles slowly devoured her legs and finally made contact with her vulva, causing Titania's back to arch like a bow from the sudden rush of pleasure.

Squelch.

"Heehk♡ W-What is this..."

She resisted the sudden, overwhelming pleasure, but her pussy did not. The Tentacles gleefully absorbed the gushing Honeydew and began to move even more violently, as if still not satisfied.

A Tentacle shaped like a brush forcibly opened her pussy and began to meticulously apply its Aphrodisiac Mucus.

"Hngoo♡ I've never heard of a monster doing this... The Demon King must be alive."

Titania's brain, witnessing the Tentacle's absurd movements, was certain of the Demon King's survival, but her pussy was diligently contracting and resisting the sudden intruder.

The Tentacle, annoyed by the unexpectedly tightening Vaginal Muscles, pushed back as if punishing her, forming a small Needle Tentacle and piercing her.

"I need to inform the Holy Kingdom about this quic... Ungoooooht♡♡"

Titania's thoughts were cut off by the unexpected attack, and an unsightly scream echoed. However, the Vaginal Muscles only tightened around the Tentacle even more strongly due to the overwhelming pleasure. Unaware of this, the Tentacle assumed the female was resisting and pierced her again with the Needle Tentacle.

"Ugh... Just wha... Ungiiiiik♡♡♡ Ugeeeek♡♡♡"

Squelch.

This time, it must have hit the right spot, as Titania trembled and released Tide Water. The Tentacle learned the spot where food came out when pressed and began to poke her with the Aphrodisiac-laden Needle Tentacle until she released all her Love Nectar.

"Wait♡ Ungheeheeik♡♡ Not there♡ Aheeheeheeik♡♡ Stop♡♡  
Ogooooook♡♡"

She pleaded with the Tentacle, which couldn't understand her words, but the Tentacle, which was devouring the Tide Water, had no intention of letting go of the female that spewed food when pressed.

Swoooooosh.

"Ehh... Eheh♡♡"

Titania finally collapsed, leaking Vaginal Urine. The Tentacle pierced her weakness again, but no more fluid came out. With the resistance gone, the Tentacle began to explore her body again, convulsing her pussy as she lay unconscious.

Passing her stomach and reaching her breasts, the Tentacle began to apply Aphrodisiac Mucus again. This time, without resistance, it applied its Love Nectar to its satisfaction, and the Tentacle decided to give her proper pleasure as a sign of praise.

Flutter.

A chillingly thin and long Tentacle passed over her beautiful face, burrowed into her ear, and emitted a small electric current. Then, the unconscious Titania woke up with a happy expression. She smiled with hazy eyes, enjoying the pleasure as she rubbed her pussy against the Tentacle, as if she didn't understand the situation.

"Ahhik♡ Feels good♡ Erwen isn't here♡ Come here♡♡"

Flutter. Squelch. Squelch.

As she climaxed with the Tentacle, the micro-Tentacle sent an electric current into her ear again, stirring her brain. The light returned to her hazy eyes, and she realized her miserable situation.

"Ugh♡ What is this♡♡"

She, who had been happily spending time with her deceased husband just moments ago, was suddenly trapped in the Tentacle Box again. Realizing that the memories from just now were the Tentacle's manipulation, she tried to shake her head to get rid of the micro-Tentacle.

"Hngh... Stop... Don't defile my memories!!!"

However, the Tentacle only felt resentful that she was resisting more fiercely after it had clearly given her a reward. Having absorbed a lot of the World Tree's magic contained in the Vaginal Urine she had spewed out, the Tentacle this time created a giant phallic Tentacle and invaded her pussy.

"Ogeeeeeek♡♡♡♡"

Thud. Thud.

As the Giant Root Tentacle penetrated her pussy, Titania screamed, her thoughts from just now instantly flying away. Her feeble resistance melted away as the Tentacle knocked on the entrance to her Womb, staging a demonstration.

As she climaxed from the repeated piston action, the micro-Tentacle steadily took over her mind, which had lost its resistance.

Gush. Gush.

"Woohoo♡"

As her resistance weakened, the Tentacle's special Aphrodisiac was ejaculated into her Womb, and she, whose mind was completely taken over by the thrill of pleasure, was now reduced to a climaxing seed-bearer who devoted her body to the Tentacle...

---

That night, the Elders who came to check on the Queen's condition frowned at the unexpected lewdness and opened the box. Inside was a Tentacle that had undergone tremendous growth and now filled the narrow Tentacle Box, and the Queen, who was being used while unconscious, held captive by the Tentacle.

"Oh dear, her condition is terrible. Are you sure she's not going crazy?"

"Don't worry, she's probably just exhausted."

[High Healing]

As the Elder called Even cast Healing magic, life returned to the Queen's limp body. As soon as she woke up, she glared at the Elder and said.

"How dare you...! Doing such a thing!!!"

"See, I told you she'd be fine even if we left her alone for years."

The Queen's hateful gaze was nothing more than a confirmation of the expiration date of the magic source to the Elders. However, the Elders

couldn't help but be bewildered when she uttered the next words.

"How dare you imprison my husband in a place like this! This is treason!!!"

"...? Husband, didn't your husband die fighting the Demon King?"

"What are you talking about? He's still cherishing me like this. Chuuup♡  
Chuuup♡"

Squelch.

She sucked on the bundle of Tentacles that had invaded her mouth as if they were a treasure. As the Tentacle responded by pouring thick Aphrodisiac Mucus into her mouth, Titania's pussy immediately shot out Tide Water, repaying her husband's affection.

"Chuuup♡ Even now, he's cherishing me by ravaging the pussy of his female slave Queen. Release me from this confinement immediately and hngh♡ restore the throne♡♡"

The Elders were shocked by the unsightly sight, but Elder Even soon explained the situation.

"Originally, she would have gone mad with pleasure and fallen into being a seed-bearer for the Tentacle, but because she's connected to the World Tree and forcibly maintaining her sanity, something seems to have gone wrong."

"So you're saying she's in her right mind right now?"

"Originally, we were going to erase half of her mind and overwrite it with new memories with our commands while she recovered, but this has become troublesome."

"Let's cast Mind Restore magic on her for now and watch her until she discharges the magic absorbed by the Tentacle."

[Mind Restore]

The Queen continued to spout nonsense, babbling about how pathetic her pussy was and how much her husband, the Tentacle, loved her, but the Elders simply closed the lid again and cast Mind Restore magic on her.

It was around the time the Tentacle was piercing her chest with a needle to modify her that she regained her sanity with the power of magic.

"Kuhh... My head feels like it's splitting... That monster must have done something."

Titania, who woke up without remembering her past disgrace, struggled again with the Tentacle that was modifying her, and her voluptuous body was violated. As if it had finished modifying her enough, the Tentacle squeezed her chest. This time, magic was converted into Breast Milk and began to spew out.

"Higheuk♡ You can't make me submit with this♡♡"

Slap.

"Hikkup♡♡ Ogeeeeeeeek♡♡♡ What are you doing to my chest♡♡"

The Tentacle, learning quickly about her reaction, immediately punished her for her arrogant attitude. Her breasts, which had been modified to be sensitive by being constantly coated with Aphrodisiac, were already climaxing and spewing out Breast Milk just from that.

Slap. Slap. Slap.

"Uheeeeeek♡♡ I am the Queen of the Elves♡♡ I can't succumb to such a♡♡ insignificant thing♡♡"

Thwack.

"Aheeheeheeek♡♡♡"

Swoooooosh.

This time, it pierced the climax button it had learned last time, and the Queen climaxed, helplessly spewing out Tide Water. She, who had already been investigated in every part of her body yesterday and had become a sex slave of the Tentacle, was still resisting.

"Ugeueueuk♡ Never♡♡ I won't give up♡♡"

Slap. Slap.

Perhaps thanks to the Queen's determination, the magic that had been continuously leaking out decreased, and the Tentacle became enraged and moved to insert the Modified Tentacle into her clitoris this time.

Thwack.

"Oeh?♡"

Trickle. Trickle.

Although her body had already been modified to the point of no return, she hadn't expected the Tentacle to be inserted into her clitoris, and her mind flew away, and Vaginal Urine flowed out of her weakened bladder. Her clitoris was swelling and growing to the size of a little finger, but the unconscious she didn't notice and only shed tears of joy.

After that, her futile resistance continued until the Tentacle, annoyed by her useless resistance, took out the micro-Tentacle again and rewrote her head.



## 18 - The Elf's Forest (3)

A day later, the Elders gathered again to check on her condition, seeking out the Tentacle Box. Inside, the Tentacles had grown even more than the day before, now completely filling the box without any empty space.

Titania, on the other hand, was pressed against the wall of the box, pushed back by the Tentacles filling it, her eyes vacant as she twitched. Her once beautiful body was now entirely covered in the Tentacle's slime, glistening, and Breast Milk was flowing from her ample breasts. She was a Queen whose body had become a hideous, lewd form, seemingly modified by the Tentacles, but the most noticeable thing was her swollen belly, as if she were pregnant.

Satisfied with that depraved sight, they opened the box. As the lid of the box was opened, the concentrated lewdness trapped inside the glass box and the swarm of Tentacles that had explosively multiplied and filled the glass box began to burst out. The Queen, who had lost consciousness, also participated in the explosion, ejecting small pieces of Tentacle from her Trash Pussy.

Chyururururuk

"Euhieeeeeeeek♡"

The Tentacle fragments that had been growing inside her Womb released their bodies, filled with the World Tree's magic, and as they left, they didn't forget to caress every corner of her pussy's weaknesses, causing her to squirt. The Tentacle fragments, smeared with Titania's Love Nectar, wriggled at the Elders' feet, emitting a lewd smell.

Elder Even picked up a fragment and said,

"All we have to do is release this on the outskirts of the forest. It's full of the same magical wavelengths as the World Tree, and it will attract monsters with the Elves' unique scent."

"But won't such a small monster die quickly?"

"There's no need to worry. The Tentacle grows by eating the magic or Love Nectar of the women around it, and when it exceeds a certain size, like now, it cuts off its own body, scatters it, and dies."

"Haha, so it will grow with the Queen's Love Nectar that's already scattered everywhere, and then die around the time the monsters gather and fight each other."

Chyururuk chyururuk chap chap chap♡ chap chap♡

"Eunghiaaaaak♡♡ Stop♡ Please♡ Save me♡♡"

The Elders discussed and debated the new uses of the Tentacle. While they were seriously discussing the future of the Elves and the new era, the Tentacle cleaned up the dead tissue and began to ravage the Queen's empty body again. The Queen's miserable screams and moans echoed, but the Elders continued their conversation without paying any attention.

"So, when that Tentacle fragment dies, we just send a new Tentacle again?"

"That's right. It's a special product made with a precise cycle in mind from the start. But if it absorbs too much of another woman's essence besides the food provided by the Queen, it will grow a little bigger."

"I heard that was tested on Elicia in the Empire. It grew quite large and swallowed her whole, then tormented her to suck out her Love Nectar..."

"Even so, it will eventually die when its predetermined lifespan is over, so we can put it into practical use right away."

After discussing it for a while, the Elders decided to deploy the Tentacle. While they were seeking their opinions, the Queen had been begging and trying to escape the box for a long time, but the Elders only confirmed that her mind was less broken this time and closed the box.

---

Meanwhile, four days after the Hero's rescue, the rescue team was moving slowly but steadily, arriving at the outskirts of the Elven forest. The Hero was still emitting Tide Water and going crazy, but now everyone was used to it, and no one except Erwen paid much attention.

"...Just bear with it a little longer, and you'll be able to get proper treatment, hang in there, Kanna."

"Eungoooooooooot♡♡ Clit♡ Orgasm switch♡♡ Stoooooop♡♡"

The Hero was diligently appealing to her problems, but unlike the Hero who had been subjected to a lot of depraved training, Erwen was a pure Elf and didn't understand the words. Erwen, who was restless, continued to cast recovery magic so that the Hero would not be exhausted, and the Hero could not faint and continued to ejaculate Tide Water.

Unlike the Hero's condition, which was deteriorating day by day, the group that entered the outskirts of the forest began to increase their speed without paying attention to the Empire. Of course, monsters aiming for the World Tree also appeared in the forest, but that was a story inside. There were no Elves living on the outskirts, and the magic of the World Tree was so weak that there were no dangerous monsters living on the outskirts. Judging that this would be the case this time as well, the rescue team lowered their guard and sprinted.

Chyurureup—

Behind them, a monster was secretly following them. It was a Tentacle that was slowly approaching while eating the Love Nectar that the Hero continued to ejaculate, but Erwen, the only person in the group who could detect the secret movement, was so focused on the suffering Hero that he couldn't sense it, and the Tentacle continued to suck the Hero's overflowing magic and grow little by little.

The change occurred to the group that evening. Everyone was relaxing and resting after a hard march, when one of the female Elves who was supposed to be on guard duty did not return. Erwen quickly detected the surrounding

sounds, but all he could hear was the sound of someone drinking water from the stream.

"I think there's something at the waterside. Just in case, pick a scouting party to scout the waterside and come back. I'll stay here and protect Kanna."

"Then we'll search in a group of three and return. If something happens, we'll shoot a signal arrow, so come immediately."

Erwen wondered if he, the strongest of the group, should go out, but protecting the Hero was the top priority now. Unless they were unlucky enough to encounter a giant monster that had lost its way, the outskirts of the forest were not that threatening, so he formed a scouting party a little carelessly.

A few moments later, the scouting party reached the waterside that Erwen had mentioned, but all that remained there was a trail of viscous slime that had passed somewhere. The scouting party slowly looked around and began to move again, looking for traces of the missing Elf.

As they disappeared, a swarm of giant Tentacles, different from the previous Tentacle, slowly surfaced from the water. The Tentacle was grotesquely swollen as if it was holding something, and someone's screams echoed from inside, but the Tentacle was completely covering her, so the sound did not leak out.

Chyururuk chyuruk—

"Eua♡ In my pussy♡ What are you applying♡♡♡ Ogak♡"

Puk—

"Eunghyak♡ Ogook♡♡"

The Tentacle was training its prey by stabbing the Elf woman's common weaknesses, as it had learned from its superior entity before. A fairly high-quality magic flowed out on her Love Nectar, but the Tentacle could not

forget the Hero's magic that it had absorbed until now, and harshly rebuked its prey even more.

Puk puk puk—

"Ahieeeeeek♡♡ I...♡ I can't take it anymore♡♡

Chyururuk pat—

Micro-Tentacles burrowed into her head as she begged, and began to rewrite her screaming mind.

"Aak♡ I can't♡♡ I can't do this♡♡♡"

The Tentacle's command was transmitted to her through her brain, but she was strongly resisting the command to betray her comrades. But the Tentacle had already learned how to persuade such a female. Soon, several thick Tentacles appeared and burrowed into her two holes, which were fiercely resisting.

"Eunghe?♡♡

Chyurururuk pajik—

The Elf's mind could not keep up with the momentary explosion of pleasure, but the Tentacle did not look at her at all, and moved the micro-Tentacles to forcibly awaken her.

"Aaaaaaaaaak♡♡♡♡"

Jjilgeok jjilgeok jjilgeok jjilgeok

The violent piston movement shattered her pussy and anal, and when it knocked on her Womb from both sides, her resistance easily melted away. Her brain, which had been emptied by the intense pleasure, diligently entered her own commands as directed by the micro-Tentacles.

"Ah...yes, I am the Tentacle's sex slave. All my actions exist to offer food to the Tentacle..."

Pusyaaaaaak

Unlike the top, who was declaring with a blank face, the bottom was violently scattering pussy water and climaxing, and soon collapsed, unable to overcome the shock of the climax. But she seemed to think that the Tentacle's command was more important than her collapsing body, and continued to recall the command even with her collapsed body.

"Yes... I will erase all traces from my body and return to the rescue team from now on..."

"Yes... I will catch the Trash Pussy Hero..."

"I will lure the chest monster into a trap..."

The Tentacle pierced her clitoris, as if praising her, and put on a small Tentacle Piercing. Then, it carefully wiped her body at the waterside and disappeared into the darkness.

It was several tens of minutes later that the scouting party found the missing Elf. She claimed that she had tracked down and annihilated a monster because there were traces of monsters on the guard, and that she was late because she had to wash at the waterside because the dead monster had shot out viscous slime.

'Thank goodness. It was just a minor happening.'

Erwen thought it was a minor incident, unlike his worries, and moved on. Moreover, thankfully, that Elf seemed to empathize with the Hero's situation of shooting out viscous Love Nectar since that incident, and helped the Hero along with Erwen.

Erwen thanked her and resumed the patrol that he had not been able to do while nursing the Hero.

## 19 - The Elf's Forest (4)

As Erwen left the group to search for traces of other monsters, the Elf who had been tending to the Hero began to care for her alone. After that, the Hero's cries increased in frequency, but the other rescue team members didn't pay attention to the Hero's disgraceful behavior of constantly wetting herself.

Squeak—

"Hngiiiiik♡ Th-There♡ Nooo♡♡"

"The Princess doesn't quite understand, but I know very well why the Hero is acting like this." No, it's only the Princess who doesn't know."

She simply pinched and twisted the Hero's nipples, but the Hero's sensitive body reacted pathetically as if a vital point had been seized.

She enjoyed that reaction and continued speaking.

"Pathetic, causing trouble for others by leaking like that!!"

Slap

"Eunghoeaeaeahk♡♡"

"Wetting yourself everywhere is no different from a beast. We're not far from the World Tree, but I'll educate you before we arrive."

"Education♡...?"

"Yes, education. I'll teach you how to endure so you don't react so pathetically."

"Noooo♡ Education♡ I don't want education!!!"

The Hero resisted fiercely at the word 'education'. Her trauma from the basement resurfaced, and she trembled and cried.

"Eek!"Fwoosh—

"Eunghooooooooot♡♡"

The Elf's magic power infused into her clitoris instantly reactivated Clitoral Stimulation♡

"Hng♡ H-How?"

"I knew all along. But so many of our kind sacrificed themselves to save you, I can't just let you move comfortably. From now on, if you say strange things to the Princess or disobey me, I'll activate it."

The Hero knew that she could never endure that torture with her own will. Hadn't she repeatedly succumbed to that small device even among the tortures she had been receiving until recently? All she could do was obey.

"Y-Yes♡ I'll do anything♡ Please stop that♡"

"Such an obedient bitch. You were captured by the Imperial Army because you're so lewd."

Hearing those words, shame and anger surged within the Hero, but she had no choice but to comply in front of the Elf holding her clitoris. Tears streamed down her face at the thought that she had become a slave who would be thoroughly dominated by everyone the moment that small weakness was seized.

"Oh my, no need to cry with joy. From now on, call me Master when we're alone."

"Yesh♡ Master."

Her current appearance was so wretched and servile that it was impossible to imagine her former dignified and beautiful self.



"First, shall we fill this bottle with Love Nectar before the Princess returns? After climaxing to the brim, even this lewd body will be a little calmer when the Princess arrives."

"Huh? There's no way I can endure with just that... Ohaeaeahk♡

Fwoosh—

"Yesh♡"

"Whether you're quick-witted or slow, don't worry, there are still three days until we arrive." Squeak Squeak—\n\n"I'm going with my breasts♡♡  
Ooooh♡♡ Ohaaaak♡"\n\nThe Hero's screams continued until the bottle was filled with Love Nectar and Erwen returned.

---

Erwen, having finished her reconnaissance, returned to find the Hero peacefully asleep. She was very pleased and asked the Elf who had cared for the Hero for her secret.

"...How did you do it? Kanna had been raving almost all week, but now she seems to be resting well."

"I gave her a fatigue massage, and it seems to be effective. I'll continue to do it whenever the Princess is away."

"...I'd be so grateful. Could you teach me so I can do it for Kanna while you're on guard duty?"

"Hmm... I can teach you, but we'll be arriving soon, so it would be better to have the Elders examine her. For now, it's enough for the Princess to take good care of her by her side."

"...That's true. Have a good patrol. If you encounter a monster like last time, signal immediately!"

The Hero had merely fainted from climaxing like crazy while Erwen was away, but to Erwen, who didn't know the truth, it seemed as if she had

finally fallen into a peaceful sleep. The Elf, who had been tormenting the Hero until just now, was seen off by Erwen and headed to her Master.

Due to yesterday's events, they were now going out on patrol in pairs, but the Elf who had cared for the Hero showed no signs of tension. Feeling something was off about her demeanor, her companion asked her.

"You said you saw a monster just yesterday, will it be alright today?"

"Don't worry. It was just a small monster yesterday, so shall we check the waterside that the Princess was worried about first?"

"Alright."

Her companion's intuition felt that the situation was strange, but there was nothing wrong with her words. Putting aside unnecessary thoughts, they quickly moved and arrived at the waterside.

Slurp Slurp—

At that moment, a swarm of Giant Root Tentacles emerged from the water, undetectable even by Erwen's sensitive senses. Her companion was horrified and loaded a signal arrow, but that arrow was never fired.

"Don't you dare to my Master!"

"What are you doing!"

The moment her companion, having confirmed the Tentacles, tried to send a signal, the Elf behind her rushed out and stopped her. While her companion struggled with her, the Giant Root Tentacles swiftly created Paralysis Mucus and extended a Tentacle towards her companion's neck.

Swoosh Thud—

"Ugh, I can't feel strength in my body.".."

To send a signal, she had to shoot the signal arrow up to the trees, but with her arm losing strength, she couldn't even pull the bowstring. As her body gradually collapsed, the Elf, whom she had believed to be her companion until just now, threw off her clothes and prostrated herself.

"As Master commanded, I have come to offer the Hero's Love Nectar and a companion to create a trap.Slurp Slurp—

The Tentacles twisted gleefully and instantly swallowed the fallen Elf into its body. While training the Elf inside, the Tentacles created a bumpy Giant Root Tentacle to praise her. Hellish wails echoed from within, but her eyes were fixed on the cock created by the Tentacles.

"Ah♡ I'm so happy."

"Ogaeaeaehk♡ Don't♡ Don't open your pussy♡♡"

"I will serve you with all my heart, Master."

"Kaaaaaaak♡ Injection♡ Stop the injection♡♡"

"Slurp Slurp, delicious♡"

"Aaaaaaaak♡ That's not a hole to put it in♡♡"

While she was wetting her pussy and sucking the Aphrodisiac Mucus coming out of the Tentacles, her companion was gradually collapsing from the heinous torment. Enjoying the reward outside, she smiled, sensing that her companion would soon become like her.

"We're going together♡ Master is kind, so I'm sure you'll feel good."

"Euhik♡ Who'd be like you♡ Euhiiiiik♡♡"

"Euhheuk♡ Please cum inside♡"

"Eh, did it stop?"

The Tentacles' movements stopped the moment everyone was about to climax. The Elves were all flustered, but she, who had been humiliated until yesterday, quickly understood what the Tentacles wanted.

"Hehe♡ Do I have to offer this to get you to continue?"

"Come to your senses now!! A monster of this size is unprecedented... We have to inform the Princess quickly....Cough Euuuuuh♡"

While she was respectfully offering the Hero's Love Nectar to the Tentacles, she thought she heard something talking inside. But the benevolent Master helped her to concentrate on her service and began to suck the Hero's Love Nectar from the bottle.

Slurp Slurp—

Having consumed all the Love Nectar, the swarm of Tentacles, which was already large enough to swallow a person, became so large that it could swallow several people. The Tentacles, which had grown as large as an average house, retracted the Tentacle that had been penetrating the Elf outside and began to swallow her, opening its body that had become much larger than before.

"M-Master?"

"Eueungeueup!!! Eueueueup!!!!"

The interior of the Tentacles, having completed its growth, was a space on a different level from yesterday. Countless Tentacles of unknown purpose were growing in the spacious interior, which was large enough to swallow two Elves, and before they knew it, both of their limbs were swallowed and bound by the Tentacles.

The companion's mouth, which she saw when she entered, was filled with a large bundle of Tentacles, making it impossible for her to speak. Expecting that she would soon become like that, she offered her still-wet pussy to the Tentacles, fawning over them.

"Master, who has become even more magnificent♡ A reward for the slave who has completed her mission♡♡ Please give it to me♡"

"Kehek♡ What did you feed me♡♡ My body is hot♡"

The Tentacles, having bound her and the slave who had fully consumed the Aphrodisiac Mucus in one place, began to create a double-headed Tentacle of a size that neither of them had ever seen before.

"Euehehe♡ It's huge...♡♡"

"Stop♡♡ That won't fit..."

It was a moment where joy and despair intersected, but the Tentacles didn't care about either. It was clear that both of them would soon be screaming the same way.

Ignoring the fawning and screams on both sides, the Tentacles were instantly inserted.

"" Ogooooooooooooooooook♡♡♡ ""

The two Elves rolled their eyes and spewed Tide Water in unison.

Squeak Squeak— Tingle

The piston hadn't even started yet, but micro-Tentacles were embedded in the Elves who had fainted, forcibly awakening their minds.

"Eunggyak♡ Th-That won't go in"

"Aeh? Euehiiii♡"

Gush

A fountain was ceaselessly spewing from both pussies, and unlike the Elf who still had the leeway to speak, her mind was breaking down from the

pleasure that she was experiencing for the first time today. Her will to somehow escape and send a signal was shattered in one insertion.

""Eungiiiiiiiiiiiiik♡♡♡""

As the Tentacles began to piston, miserable screams that could not be heard outside echoed throughout. Soon, only two female slaves who had given their souls to the Tentacles remained in that place.

## 20 - The Elf's Forest (5)

The two brainwashed female slaves expressed their gratitude to the Tentacle and returned to the group in time for their return.

The returned female slaves offered sacrifices to the Tentacle every time it was their turn to patrol, and by the time it was Erwen's turn, most of the Elves already had wriggling accessories on their clitorises.

Unaware of this, Erwen, whose turn it was, went on patrol alone.

"...I keep hearing strange noises... I might be gone for a while this time. Signal me if anything happens, and Kanna, please take care of things as usual!"

"Don't worry, Princess. We will take care of the Hero with all our hearts."

The Elves gathered around the Hero were nursing her with benevolent eyes. From Erwen's perspective, who didn't know much about healing, the Hero's condition seemed to have improved a lot. The strange Love Nectar she had been constantly leaking had noticeably decreased, and she no longer made loud moaning sounds, except for some occasional sobbing.

Arwen left the group without suspicion and began searching mainly along the waterfront. The sound she heard always came from the waterfront, accompanied by noises like rough breathing. There were no monsters in this area that breathed that heavily, and there were even fewer giant monsters that could cause the stream to surge. But the noise she had been hearing lately was always the same.

'When I heard it from the camp, it was definitely around here.'

At the waterfront she arrived at, there were traces of something being heavily pressed down and puddles of various contaminated liquids. It was full of filth like urine, and the viscosity and foul odor were similar to the Love Nectar the Hero had been producing, causing Erwen to frown.

'This is like in the Imperial basement, what is this smell?'

The traces started at the waterfront and ended at the edge of the forest, as if something had finished eating here and disappeared into the forest...

Then, Erwen noticed something wriggling like a lump of meat.

Tsurururururu

"...? A Tentacle? Why is such a rare monster, not even seen in the Demon King's army, here?"

The constantly wriggling thing was scattering sticky Love Nectar and glowing, as if it had just fallen off someone's body. Eventually, losing its vitality, it stopped moving and drooped.

"...That's strange, the traces are too big for that Tentacle to have made that sound, could it be a baby?"

Sensing something unusual, Erwen briefly considered diving in, but seeing the depth of the stream, which barely reached her ankles, she shook her head and moved on.

Churururuk

A few minutes after Erwen left, the group of Tentacles, which had been camouflaged on the bottom of the stream, began to move, revealing a stream of immense depth. Soon, the massive volume of the Tentacle, which had drunk all of Erwen's disgusted Love Nectar puddles, grew so large that the water level could no longer contain it.

Moreover, the Tentacles that had grown initially were starting to die, as if they had reached the end of their lifespan, and with no more places to hide and not much time left, the group of Tentacles hesitated for a moment before heading in the opposite direction of Erwen to find their next hiding place...

---



"Chulup Chuaaaap"

Meanwhile, while Erwen was out on patrol, the Hero was diligently sucking on the pussies of the surrounding Elves. She had initially resisted this perverted act, but after a few applications of magic to her tiny bean, she began sucking pussy again without resistance.

"Hehe, it feels so good. How hard did you suck there to make it like this? I should be a whore instead of a Hero now."

"Hehe♡ I'll work hard, so please, just not my clit..."

"That's not for the Hero to decide. Euhik♡ I'm about to cum, so you have to drink it all." Euh♡ Oeeeeeeek♡"

Byurururut—

The Hero sucked and drank her Climax Juice, also climaxing magnificently herself. Even though it was an act of licking the genitals with her tongue, her mouth, soaked in all sorts of drugs and modified, faithfully provided a pleasure that was on a different level from ordinary genitals. Moreover, the memories of being trained to clean Love Nectar with her tongue for what felt like years in the basement were steadily arousing her.

'Heueueu♡ After cleaning my and Elicia's Love Nectar, it was pleasure training♡'

Jururu

Contrary to the Hero's will, her aroused body reacted immediately and released Love Nectar. Seeing this, the Hero frantically rubbed her pussy on the ground to erase the traces, but it only accelerated the release with even more stimulation. An Elf, seeing this, glared at her fiercely.

"You're leaking Love Nectar again without permission."

"Hic, Master, this is..."

"Didn't I say that you can only leak Love Nectar with my permission and only in this bottle? Why can't you understand? Do you enjoy being punished because you're a masochist?"

"Euh..♡ I'm just a stupid bitch♡♡ Woof woof♡"

'Clitoral Stimulation is absolutely not allowed'

At the Elf's command, who looked like she was about to activate the Magical Tool, the Hero involuntarily assumed the bitch posture she had learned in the Empire. That persistent education was eating away at the Hero's mind, along with her body, which had become a Trash Pussy for life even after escaping.

However, unlike the Empire, which had to turn the Hero into a bitch, the Elf had no interest in such a disgraceful sight. What she wanted was Love Nectar to offer to the Tentacle and the anger she had not been able to express until now due to reason. Although she was not calmed down at all, she spoke calmly, unlike her emotions.

"Don't worry. I have a method I learned so that even a stupid bitch can understand."

"...?Kwang—

The moment the Hero tried to question the ominous words she had been hearing since the basement.

The Elf inserted an empty bottle into the Hero's pussy without hesitation.

"Kkeoeoeoeoeok♡♡ Eueoeoeoeok♡♡♡"

"From now on, you're going to play with us in that state until that bottle is full. This way, even the Hero, who squirts Love Nectar everywhere, will be able to fill the bottle properly, right?"Ppodeuk ppodeuk—

The Hero, with a large bottle inserted into her vital spot, was unable to even think, let alone speak, but her pussy was delighted with the foreign object

that had entered it after a long time and tightened her Vaginal Muscles." As a result, a sound like washing a glass bottle echoed.

"Answer me."

"Kkueeeek♡♡ Bitch Pussy Bitch Pussy♡ Break♡♡"

"Answer."Pajijijijik—

As if pouring cold water on the efforts of the Vaginal Muscles, which were trying to return to the cute, closed-up pussy that was about to be sealed, despite not knowing that a glass bottle was inserted, a merciless electric shock of Clitoral Stimulation struck." This electric shock, which used magic of an advanced level, as if she was quite angry, resonated to the Womb and drove the Hero to the limit.

"Eungiiiiiiik♡♡ Womb tingling I can't take it♡♡ That's not a place to climax♡♡"

"Answer."---♡♡♡!"!!"

Despite the repeated demands for an answer, the Hero thrashed around like a thunderstruck frog for a while, repeating climaxes. There were times when she collapsed from the overwhelming pleasure, but the Elf with the Tentacle patch on her nipple kindly woke her up with recovery magic.

This game continued until the Hero filled the empty bottle with her pussy juice, and finally, the bottle full of Love Nectar began to fall out of her pussy, unable to bear its own weight. But the Hero's pussy had no intention of giving up the pussy expander that had entered it for the first time in almost a week.

"Eugigiigiik♡ This won't come out♡"

The battle between the glass bottle trying to get out somehow and the pussy flesh determined not to let go♡

"E-it"

"Eh?"Ppoong—

That tug-of-war, which was making the Hero climax like crazy, ended in the defeat of the Trash Pussy in an instant when the Elf forcibly pulled out the glass bottle."

The battle, which ended in a form that mercilessly scraped all the weaknesses of the entire vagina created by the long-term drug modification, generously rewarded the loser pussy with a pleasure that was also satisfying.

"Ogiiiiiiiak♡♡♡♡ Eueeeeeeehehe♡ My pussy brain is fried♡♡"

Leaving behind the Hero, whose brain was creaking from pleasure beyond the limit, the Elves sealed the precious nourishment of the Tentacle.

'Th-that's it for today. I can rest when I get to the World Tree tomorrow...'

As the Hero, who had squirted all her moisture as Love Nectar, fell asleep dreaming vain dreams, the Elves approached her again.

"Hero, I'm glad you took the training well today too."

"...zzz"

"Heu, this isn't the time to sleep."

The Elf sneered and spoke, but the Hero, whose mind and body were both maximally exhausted, was in a deep sleep, having used up all her strength to answer and all her energy to hold on to her mind.

"Well, let's make this a surprise gift."Chururururuk—

"Eunghi♡"

The Tentacle piercing that the Elf was wearing began to crawl into the ear of the sleeping Hero. It was quite a grotesque sight, but the Elves around her all had emotionless eyes and began to undress her. Soon, the Tentacle

that was sucking on her big breasts, the Tentacle that was piercing her nipples, the Tentacle that was sucking on her clit, and all the Tentacle accessories that the Elves were wearing were released and began to enter the Hero's holes.

Some Tentacles went into her pussy, others into her mouth, and some daring ones tried to take the place of Clitoral Stimulation, but they were burned to death by the electric shock that they thought was resistance to being removed, but all the Tentacles except that one took their place on the Hero's body.

## 21 - The Elf's Forest (6)

Chrrrrrrrr

As it followed the rescue party from afar, the Tentacle reached the inner perimeter, but could not advance any further due to a sense of revulsion rising from deep within. Its appetite screamed for it to devour the Elf right then and follow the Hero, but its body wouldn't move. It was as if its body was bound by a rule set since birth. The Tentacle pondered for a long time between the best prey and the rule etched in its instincts, and eventually decided to circle around the perimeter, waiting for an opportunity.

Surely the slaves would find a way.

---

Unlike the monster-scarce outskirts, the interior, rich with the World Tree's magic, was dangerous. Monsters that naturally spawned in the dark parts of the forest were all drawn here by the World Tree's immense and pure magic.

Erwen was shocked as the rescue party finally passed the forest's outskirts and entered the interior. The Barrier that should have been in place to prevent monster intrusion was nowhere to be felt, and even the sentries guarding the border with the outskirts had disappeared.

Erwen hurriedly asked the Elf on duty.

"...What's going on? Why is the Barrier down?"

"Ah, Princess, you've returned. The Queen ordered the Barrier maintenance to be stopped. She said that the Demon King is dead, so most of the monsters have decreased."

"...The Demon King controls and evolves monsters, but their generation is a different matter...?"

"I'm not sure about that. But it's true that the monsters have decreased. Now, even the monsters that spawn inside are running to the outskirts."

"...So, there are no monsters inside now?"

"That's right. So, after the Queen's announcement, the village is almost in a festive mood. Even the scholars who were initially skeptical met with the Queen and all acknowledged the truth."

The rescue party finally left the forest's outskirts and entered the path leading to the center. Erwen, who had been worried by the fatigue of the past few days and the strange situation, could finally breathe a sigh of relief.

"...Everyone has worked hard. We'll be able to return to the World Tree soon, so let's hang in there a little longer."

"You've worked hard too, Princess. The Hero's condition has improved a lot, and if he arrives early and receives further Healing magic, he'll recover quickly."

Indeed, the Hero that Erwen saw was in a much better state than on the first day. He was still sleeping with an angelic face. The Love Nectar that had been dripping little by little until yesterday had completely disappeared, and he was in a deep sleep, with no moans heard other than the sound of his breathing.

"...Then let's hurry back. Now that there are no pursuers or monsters to worry about, I'll increase the speed. Everyone, follow me."

Erwen rushed ahead in an instant and disappeared like a small dot. However, the Elves behind her were greatly embarrassed and couldn't move immediately. The Elf who was connected to the Tentacle first among the group said.

"Too fast... We can't get any further away from Master..."

"I have a good idea."

The Elf approached the Hero, who was lying down as if asleep, and stroked his Clitoral Stimulation, channeling magic into him.

Pajik—

"Hweeaeahk♡"

The Hero immediately woke up from the small shock and climaxed. Before the Hero, who had just woken up and hadn't grasped the situation, could look around, an extra-large amount of magic was now focused on his Clitoral Stimulation.

Pajijijijik—

"Ahhik♡ Ahheuaaanga♡♡ Why?" Heugiuaaaaak♡♡♡"

The Hero screamed as his entire erogenous zone was seared by the renewed burst of electricity. The Elf hurriedly supported the Hero and shouted.

"Princess!!!! The Hero is acting strange!"

Erwen's sensitive hearing would never miss this scream. Not long after the Hero's miserable wail echoed, Erwen rushed over.

"What's wrong!!!"

"He's suddenly having another seizure. It seems like he can't withstand the fast movement."

At the words of the Elf who was most skilled at Healing magic in the rescue party, Erwen blamed herself.

"...It's because of me, I'm sorry."

Come to think of it, it was when Erwen forcibly moved the Hero that he had gone berserk in the basement.



"But this time, we found a medicine that can control the seizure to some extent."

"...! "

"But the method we tried to get here requires ingredients on the outskirts. Can we get them right away?"

The healer Elf said, naturally pointing in the opposite direction. Erwen hesitated for a moment, but thought that it would be better for her to move now than to quickly run to the World Tree to get the ingredients.

"...I'll go to the outskirts for a while. They say the inside is safe now, so everyone wait here."

"We'll come with you. The ingredient gathering method is unique, so we need three people."

As if they had promised, two Elves stepped forward. One was the Elf who had previously defeated the monster, and the other was her closest friend.

"...Thank you"

It was a hastily put-together plan, but Erwen, seeing the Hero's serious condition, went with them to the trap that the Tentacle was waiting in without the slightest suspicion.

---

The Tentacle, wriggling as it watched the border, reacted to the sudden scent of slaves and disappeared into the ground in an instant. Soon, the female slaves it had brainwashed first began to approach the Tentacle.

"...Is there really such an ingredient here?"

"Yes, it's definitely this way. It'll be in the ground or in the water. We'll look for it first. Princess, come over there when we signal."

They naturally separated from Erwen and began to search for the Tentacle according to the feeling of their still-twitching vaginas.

After some time, a familiar, slimy sensation crawled up their ankles.

Chrrrrrrrr

"Ahheu♡ Master, I want to offer the Hero's Love Nectar quickly, but there's a problem."

The Tentacle, unable to understand the Elf's words, tried to violate her according to its instincts, but sensed something strange in the resistance of the docile livestock and re-inserted its Tentacle into her brain.

Chreureuk Chreureuk

"Heueu♡ It feels good to have my brain connected♡"

The Tentacle, extracting information from the minds of the two females who were already masturbating, recognized the seriousness of the situation and moved quickly.

"Hoeaeachk♡ Yes♡ As Master wishes♡"

Peong—

With the sound of something exploding, a light made of magic sparkled in the sky. It was the pre-arranged signal flare. Erwen immediately ran in that direction as promised. There, she saw a fairly deep pit and Elves diligently entering it. Erwen, seeing the scene for the first time in her life, asked.

"...What are you doing now? Didn't you find the ingredient?"

"Ah, so fast..."

"It seems to be down here now. It's hard to find with magic, so we were digging directly."

One of them answered in an instant, as if to stop the Elf who was about to say something. They showed their hands as if to show that they were digging in the ground, and there was some strange slime on their hands.

"It's a monster that leaves slime like this. Actually, it's the one we said we caught last time. It reacts to the scent of women and comes up."

"...? Are you talking about the Tentacle?"

Erwen recalled the monster that was dying by the water's edge, with the familiar texture she had seen before. The two Elves turned pale and began to tremble at Erwen's thoughtless words.

"Have you seen it...?"

"..."

Unlike the polite tone, another Elf behind Erwen was already raising her hand to the bowstring. If she knew everything, this would be the tomb of them and their Master. However, that atmosphere disappeared in an instant with Erwen's innocent answer.

"...Yeah, the one that was dying by the water's edge? In the first place, the Tentacle is harmless enough that even the Demon King doesn't use it for combat, and I didn't know it could be used as medicine."

"...Ah! I'm glad you know. Could Erwen take on the role of bait? We've defeated it a few times, so it runs away immediately with our scent..."

'I didn't know the Tentacle had such habits. It was definitely a docile monster that lived by eating the bodily fluids of monsters that fell on the ground.'

Erwen readily accepted the offer and began to enter the pit as they instructed. The pit, which was quite deep for something made by hand, swallowed Erwen's entire lower body before her feet barely touched the bottom.

"...Ew, this slimy stuff is disgusting. I just have to stand here, right?"

"Yes, it'll probably come soon. We'll get you out quickly."

Erwen shuddered at the slimy sensation she felt in the pit, but endured it diligently for the Hero. Fortunately, the slimy sensation soon disappeared.

"...Ah, the slimy feeling is gone. Did it run away?"

"No! It's coming now. That slimy slime is used when it runs away, like an octopus. You might have to stand there for a long time. Please endure it more."

"...Yeah, I'm confident in my stamina, so don't worry."

Erwen could stand there all day, but not being able to see below was a bit annoying. But thanks to the Elves who kept talking to her, she spent her time without getting too bored. How much did they chatter? Erwen, who had a question about the sensation she hadn't felt for a while, said.

"...I can't feel my legs."

"Already? There's no way that could happen with Erwen's stamina."

"...No, it's a different feeling from that..."

Erwen's intuition rang an alarm at the strange sensation, but Erwen soon turned it off as the Elves' chatter moved on to another topic.

## 22 - Erwin Modification (1)

Meanwhile, while Erwen was chatting with the Elves, the inside of the pit—no, the Tentacle disguised as a pit—was bustling. First, they started with Paralysis Mucus so that the prey wouldn't notice.

The Paralysis Mucus was slowly applied, making her thighs twitch adorably as if tickled.

Slap, slap.

Thud.

After repeatedly applying it to ensure she was numb, the Tentacle began inserting Anesthetic Needles into that area. Soon, as the sensation in her entire lower body disappeared, the Tentacle skillfully removed her clothes.♡

Perhaps instinctively realizing what was about to happen, Erwen's smooth legs struggled, but she couldn't resist as the Tentacle wrapped around her.

Her legs were spread wide and swallowed into the Tentacle's interior. In the space filled with Tentacles, her legs were fixed so she couldn't move at all, and Modified Tentacles were implanted one by one.

Thud, thud, thud. Squeeze, squeeze.

Unlike the cautious movements earlier, the modification process was now violent. Previously, the Elves had only performed minor pleasure modifications to make the prey bring back food, but this supreme prey had to be completely subdued to prevent her from ever escaping.

The Needle Tentacles continued to be implanted, rearranging Erwen's muscles into a limp state.

The Elf's fastest legs were now reduced to Trash Pussy muscles that made it difficult to even stand.♡

Her cute feet, which used to generate power for running, were now reduced to Trash Pussy weak points more sensitive than the clitoris, causing her to climax with just a touch.♡

Trickle, trickle.

Vaginal Urine flowed from her Pussy as she couldn't withstand the pain of the muscle rearrangement. Even in such agony, Erwen was peacefully chatting with the Elves, completely unaware.

"...Oh, the slimy feeling is gone. Did it run away?"

"No! That means it's approaching now. That slimy mucus is what they use to escape, like squids. You might have to stand for a while. Please endure a little longer."

"...Yeah, I'm confident in my stamina, so don't worry."

Completely unaware, various needles were being inserted into Erwen's Pussy and Anus. While her legs, swallowed by the Tentacle wall, were being enthusiastically modified, a brush-like Tentacle was applying Aphrodisiac Mucus to her wide-open Pussy, and Micro Tentacle Needles carefully advanced, passing through the entrance of her Womb and injecting terrible drugs into the Womb wall, being careful not to break Erwen's virginity.

Spurt.

The Pussy, coated with Fast-Acting Mucus, immediately showed the results of the modification, gushing Tide Water. Until the modification of her Womb was complete, the Tentacle rummaged around, investigating Erwen's weaknesses.

By the time the modification of her Womb was nearing completion, Erwen's Pussy had been completely exposed to the Tentacle, which investigated

where to press to make her squirt water and which areas had low or high sensitivity. The Tentacle kindly injected plenty of Aphrodisiac into the areas with low sensitivity, recreating them as weak points no different from other sensitive areas.

Now, the Trash Pussy capable of competing with the Hero was complete.♡

Furthermore, a Tentacle Piercing with a wriggling Tentacle had taken its place on her clitoris. The Tentacle, leaving behind the Pussy that was shamelessly gushing Tide Water in response to the clit Tentacle's movements, now inserted Tentacles into the Anus that the Tentacles had widened.

A Tentacle that had broken away from the group diligently climbed up her back Pussy and settled inside. The Tentacle would now process her excrement until the day she died.

Erwen's hole had become an organ that processed her excrement and instead secreted Aphrodisiac Mucus from the Tentacle.♡

The intense modifications were a huge strain on the Tentacle, but this level of prey was worth the investment. Now, her body would become the final delicacy for the Tentacle, which was already dying.

The Tentacle had almost exhausted all the magic power contained in the Love Nectar it had absorbed due to the rather excessive modifications, and was on the verge of dying, but thanks to the Tide Water that Erwen had frantically gushed out while being modified, it regained its strength and continued the prepared modifications. It was a shame that it couldn't touch her head, but that was probably only a matter of time.

As the modification slowly neared completion, Erwen's legs were now finished. Her Trash Pussy legs, where even walking led to climax, could now only be used to hug her partner during sex. She had no strength to stand or walk on her own, and even if she managed to stand up with great effort, she would climax grandly and collapse again the moment her soles were pressed.

Erwen's Womb had been reborn as a place to house Tentacles, and was still crying out in hunger for the Tentacle's mucus. Of course, since the Tentacle couldn't impregnate her, that hunger would never disappear.

---

"...I can't feel my legs."

"Already? There's no way with Erwen's stamina."

"...No, it's a different kind of feeling..."

"Just wait a little longer!! Just a little bit."

At the Elf's desperate urging, Erwen reluctantly smiled and nodded.

As the modification of her lower body neared completion, the female above seemed to have noticed something was wrong, but it was already too late. With her pathetic lower body, which couldn't even stand on its own, she wouldn't dare to resist.

The Tentacle began injecting Neutralization Fluid into her thighs, which were too exhausted to even struggle.

Of course, even now, her Pussy and legs were enduring the Tentacle's relentless torment.

"...Something's really wrong. I definitely hear the sound of something squirting, but I can't feel anything."

"Princess, you're just being too sensitive. I don't hear anything."

"...Still, just once, I want to check... What is this!!!!"

Squeeze.

A powerful force from below pulled Erwen down. Erwen resisted fiercely, but for some reason, she couldn't put any strength into her legs.

"This!!"



Trickle.

"-----♡♡!""!!!"

The moment she tried to nock an arrow and shoot it in a hurry, Erwen screamed in ecstasy, unable to even utter a scream.

Erwen tried to come to her senses and respond, but instead, she shuddered as the returning sensation intensified.

"Agh♡ I can't put any strength into my legs♡"

Trickle, trickle.

"Aghhhh♡♡ Don't touch me there♡"

Erwen, who didn't even know exactly what a Pussy was, couldn't come to her senses due to the persistent caresses of the Tentacle.

Even while she was experiencing her first climax in such an unsightly manner, her body was gradually being pulled down. She threw away her bow, unable to put strength into her legs, and desperately held on.

"Help me!! There's something underneath!!!"

"Princess?! I'll help you now."

"Then we should help you~"

The two Elves who had been talking to her until just now rushed to help Erwen. Erwen was relieved and reached out her hand.

Thud.

At that moment, the Elf she had trusted knocked away Erwen's outstretched hand, picked up Erwen's bow and quiver, and stood up.

"Huh...?"

"Oh dear, my hand slipped. Princess."

Leaving behind the dumbfounded Erwen, this time another Elf moved from above Erwen.

Push.

Hands pushed Erwen, who was desperately holding on, down.

However, Erwen's arm strength was not so easily pushed away.

"Ugh, what is this... Hng♡"

"You really still have a lot of strength."

But the returning sensation was rushing towards Erwen's demise.

Trickle, trickle♡♡

Finally, she felt the touch of countless Tentacles.♡

The virgin who until yesterday didn't even know why the Hero was crying out was now being caressed all over her lower body and melting away.

"Hngiiiiick♡♡ Stop it♡"

Wriggle, wriggle.

Spurt.

As the Tentacle deeply embedded in her clitoris moved, Erwen's Pussy was never dry due to the stimulation that followed. The modified Womb was still crying out for the Tentacle's mucus, and the Pussy, for which all the attack methods had already been discovered, climaxed as the Tentacle pressed and pulled it this way and that, informing her of her plight.

"There♡ It's weird♡♡ Hngooooock♡♡♡"

Snap.

Perhaps due to Erwen's desperate resistance? The Tentacle abandoned its attitude of only caressing until now and began to create a giant Tentacle that had crushed the resistance of many Elves.

Erwen, unable to see the Tentacle being made larger than usual, was frantically flailing and resisting.

"Ugh♡ I'll never give up♡ If I can just shoot one arrow♡ I can catch it♡"

The Elf had taken her bow, but with Erwen's ability, if she could just hit anywhere with one arrow, she could create plants and fight. But that desperate resistance came to an end.

Thud.

"Ughiiiiiaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaa — —  
♡♡♡♡♡♡!"!!!!!!!!!"

Erwen, who was pierced as all her weaknesses were attacked at once, lost consciousness, uttering a dying gasp that was no longer even a language. Her body, which had lost the strength to support itself, was instantly swallowed into the Tentacle's body, and her Pussy, trembling and convulsing, firmly grasped the revered Tentacle.

The Tentacle, which had taken Erwen's first time in that way, convulsed happily, sucking in the flowing Love Nectar. Erwen would now undergo a happy modification even inside the Tentacle's body, and be reborn as a Tentacle-only food female. The Tentacle's demonic hands reached out towards her waist, which had not yet been touched.

Meanwhile, after Erwen was sucked into the Tentacle, above, the two Elves confirmed Erwen's demise, smiled happily, took off the rest of their clothes, and prostrated themselves before their master Tentacle. As a reward for offering the largest prey except for the Hero, the two Elves' skin became wet at the thought of being used by the Tentacle.

## 23 - Erwen Modification (2)

As the Tentacle that had pierced Erwen approached the two naked, prostrating Elves, they stared at it with rapturous expressions, unable to resist rising and competing to be impaled.

"I... I lured it in, Tentacle-sama."

"I pushed it in hard too!"

*Lick, lick*

The two Elves, dripping Love Nectar from their pussies, licked the Tentacle and fawned over it. The Tentacle didn't understand their words, but it rewarded the two females' attitudes handsomely.

*Slurp*

The Twin-Headed Tentacle pierced both of them at once, as before.

"Eeeheehee♡ I've been waiting for this♡♡"

"I think I'm getting addicted to being pierced at once♡♡"

The two Elves embraced each other and shook their hips while impaled on the Tentacle.

*Vrrrrt*

""Nngiiiiiiik♡""

The two, having been filled with Aphrodisiac Mucus, hugged each other again and continued their intense Tentacle mating.

---

Meanwhile, below, while the two females were being ravished by the Tentacle as a reward, Erwen, swallowed inside the Tentacle, was having her upper body, which had yet to be developed, remodeled.

*Slurrrrp*

*Thwack, thwack*

"Kkyaaaaaaaak♡♡ Needles, needles, so painful, aaaaaaak♡♡♡"

*Vrrrrrt*

Her lower abdomen, already remodeled to be sensitive, was ecstatically climaxing and squirting Love Nectar, but the remodeling needles piercing her breasts and nipples were pure pain.

Erwen screamed at the remodeling, which proceeded without regard for the prey's pain, as if there was no need to be considerate anymore. However, all her limbs were swallowed by the Tentacle wall, and she was unable to resist.

"Ugh♡ Stop it, ogeeeek♡♡ Don't♡ Don't chew on my clit♡♡  
Aaaaaah♡"

Now, the Tentacle embedded in her clitoris absorbed all the Love Nectar it continued to spew out, growing larger and larger, engulfing her clitoris. The external Tentacle kneading and squishing her clit, while inside, the Tentacle needles, deeply embedded to the point of connecting to the root, tormented Erwen by rummaging through places that would normally never be touched.

Even so, every time she tried to resist by putting strength in her arms, she was subdued by a single squish of her clitoris, a pathetic sight♡

"Aaaah, no♡♡ Not my clit♡♡"

*Fwoosh*

Experiencing firsthand why the Hero had wailed, Erwen was expelling all the fluids from every hole in her body. The Tentacle, having easily suppressed her resistance, squeezed her ample breasts and embedded needles into her nipples.

*Pitter-patter*

"Hee♡ No matter how much you squeeze♡♡ No Breast Milk is coming out♡♡ Heegeeeeeeeeeek♡♡"

*Pshoo*

Contrary to Erwen's screams, Breast Milk filled with Erwen's magic and the Tentacle's aphrodisiac gushed out from her breasts, which the Tentacle had thoroughly rummaged through and recreated. Moreover, Erwen climaxed spectacularly while spewing Breast Milk, as if even her mammary glands had been remodeled into erogenous zones.

"My breasts are hot♡ This♡♡ This is♡ Unbelievable♡♡"

Now, the generated magic was stored as Aphrodisiacal Milk for the Tentacle to easily consume, and the stored ingredients contained aphrodisiacs, completing an infinite climax cycle that aroused Erwen and helped her expel it♡

Erwen's arrogant body was being remodeled into a Breast Milk tank exclusively for the Tentacle.

Furthermore, as if annoyed by her constantly resisting arms, the Tentacle began to embed remodeling needles, like those in her legs, into her arms swallowed by the Tentacle wall.

"Arms!!! Not my arms!!!! If I can't handle a bow♡♡ I'm now... Ogeeeeeeeek♡♡"

"Please, aagyak♡ Not this!!! Aaaaaah, don't chew on my clit—♡♡ This Trash Pussy that can't even stand properly♡♡ Please, leave me at least one

arm... I'll spew Love Nectar diligently♡ Please♡ Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaa  
Nooooooooo♡♡"

Erwen desperately resisted, pleaded, screamed, and used every means possible to prevent the remodeling in order to protect her arms and hands, her last pride, but the Tentacle indifferently took out micro-Tentacles.

*Fwoosh— Squelch, squelch*

Erwen, who had been frantically struggling, lost focus in her eyes as the micro-Tentacles burrowed into her ears, and soon, she wore a happy smile.

"Eueu? ...Please remodel me quickly. To become a great archer, my arm muscles need to be melted until they're limp? Eueueu..."

Erwen's expression briefly hardened as if she sensed something was wrong, but as the Tentacle rummaged through her ears a few more times, she returned to her sculpted smile.

"...That's right! I had to be remodeled into a Trash milking-hand that can't even lift a spoon, an arm that's not even worth calling an arm!"

Finally recalling the truth, Erwen unreservedly urged the Tentacle and accepted the remodeling. She peed herself from the pain of her muscles being rearranged, but in doing so, she was born as a great archer.

Her arms were now so weak that she couldn't even eat properly, and especially her hands were meticulously remodeled like the soles of her feet, transforming into Trash climax switches that were difficult to even clench into a fist, let alone draw a bow♡

*Tap— Tap—*

As if checking the remodeling situation, a few drops of mucus fell from inside the Tentacle wall and touched her palm.

"Hgyaaaaaaaaaaaaak♡ I'm going♡♡ Going? What does going mean♡?  
Ah...?♡"

Unlike the Queen, Erwen's mind, which had not been properly protected, was gradually being destroyed. However, the Tentacle didn't care and was squeezing her to absorb all her magic. When the micro-Tentacles that had served their purpose were removed, Erwen realized the situation and despaired.

"...Mom♡ Mommmmmaaaak♡♡ Save me♡♡ Marie, Rene, Elicia, Kanna!!! Someone, help me♡♡"

Even as Erwen despaired and wailed, the Tentacle relentlessly sought its next destination.

This time, it was the Womb inside her wide-open pussy, which had been heavily remodeled and was humming.

In the first place, the Tentacles, except for the first Tentacle, were ultimately consumables that would die when their lifespan ran out because they had no reproductive ability, but they still had a desire to reproduce.

The Seedbed was best in a host where the World Tree's magic was concentrated, like Titania, but Erwen now smelled enough like the World Tree that the Tentacle judged her to be an excellent Seedbed.

Even as Erwen denied reality, calling out to the goddess, the Hero, her mother, and even her dead father to save her, the Tentacle slowly began to spread her pussy open.

This time, the Tentacle prepared was the same size as the one that had crushed Erwen's last resistance earlier, filled with mucus. Erwen, still lacking in sexual knowledge even after being subjected to this, couldn't understand the Tentacle's actions, but she felt a chill from her female instincts.

"...That won't fit... The size is different♡ I'll tear♡ Please save me, I'll spew Breast Milk diligently from now on♡♡"

In her mind, she thought it could never fit, but her pussy, which had already been joined once, was cooing at the Giant Root Tentacle that had smashed



her. Moreover, her Womb was flattering the Tentacle, lowering its entrance as if it was at its limit.

"...My stomach is humming♡ This... This is no good♡"

*Pitter-patter*

Finally, the Tentacle, filled with most of its mucus, forced its way into Erwen's Trash Pussy, kissing her Womb while pressing down on all the weak points the Tentacle had created, a Giant Root.

"-----♡♡♡!"!!!!!!!!!!!!!"

Fireworks exploded in Erwen's head with just the insertion, causing an explosion of climax. The power was such that her pussy could literally be smashed if it started piston action.

However, instead of smashing Erwen's pussy this time, the mucus, which had been wriggling and filled to the brim, was pushed into Erwen's Womb. The female Womb, delighted with the impregnation it had so desired, opened its entrance wide♡

Erwen filled the sacred space of her baby with the Tentacle's mucus, which couldn't even reproduce, and her stomach swelled like a pregnant woman's.

What was contained in the mucus, which was incapable of reproduction, was not sperm for fertilization, but aphrodisiac components that drove the prey crazy. As a result, Erwen's sensitivity, which should have been calmed by the impregnation, instead rose to its highest level, and she began to climax like crazy.

"Baby room♡♡ It's breaking♡ Eueeeek♡ The heat won't stop♡  
Cracks♡ The cracks I was told to protect precious♡♡ Are  
burning♡♡♡"

"Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels  
good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡ Feels good♡  
Feels gooooooooood Someone stop me, eueeeek♡"

*Thud*

The Tentacle wall released Erwen as if there was no need to restrain her anymore. Erwen fell to the floor like gum that had been chewed and discarded.

Her limbs had now become milking-hands or mating press locks that couldn't even exert proper force, and Aphrodisiacal Milk was gushing out from her breasts, which had always been enormous, signaling her climax. Finally, her stomach, which had swollen miserably like a pregnant woman's without even being pregnant, was filled with a lethal dose of aphrodisiacs, causing a crazy heat.

With such a terrible body that couldn't even become a whore, she tried to crawl away from the Tentacle as far as possible. However, her body, which had been miserably remodeled, couldn't even support her palms or push off the floor. Crawling like a caterpillar using her breasts and stomach with a desperate determination was her only way to move.

"Hieeeeek♡ I don't want to feel good anymore♡♡ I don't want my Breast Milk to be milked anymore either♡♡ Heeik, heeik♡"

As she diligently crawled away, her breasts continued to be pressed, and Aphrodisiacal Milk flowed out. The traces of Breast Milk stretched out as if they were evidence of her hopelessly depraved body. Of course, no matter where she went inside the pit, it was only inside the Tentacle's body, so it was a futile effort like her last pride.

When Erwen's remodeling was finished, the Tentacle ordered the Elves, who had collapsed after being ravished outside, to bring the Hero with micro-Tentacles.

A lot of energy was put into Erwen's remodeling.

In particular, the fact that it had crammed almost all of its mucus into her Womb for reproduction at the end was a huge burden even for the Tentacle, which had absorbed almost all of Erwen's magic. The Tentacle, which had

already exceeded its predetermined lifespan and was surviving on the Hero and Erwen's pure and vast magic, needed the Hero's magic right now.

Unaware of the Tentacle's urgency, the Elves who had left for the center of the Elf forest showed no sign of returning. The Tentacle waited by repeatedly grabbing Erwen, who was crawling away miserably, and releasing her again, playing a hunting game. Just as Erwen was mistaken that she had escaped this time and was throwing herself into the milking-Tentacle trap that the Tentacle had created, something flew in from afar with a roar.

The Tentacle, feeling the welcome magic, momentarily opened its interior wide for consumption rather than defense, but that was a big mistake. The silver flickering thing instantly cut through the Tentacle that was swallowing Erwen in one fell swoop.

*Boom*

Even a simple downward slash caused a roar to echo and a shockwave to shake the Tentacle. The Tentacle that had been restraining Erwen burst and split in half.

*...!!! Slurrrp*

The Tentacle panicked at the proper pain it was experiencing for the first time and prepared to respond, but it was faster and more accurate than it could have imagined, cutting through the Tentacle's weak points with its sword. If it tried to spray paralyzing fluid, it would spin around like a ghost and tear apart another place, and if it prepared to create Tentacles to attack with needle Tentacles, it would accurately cut off that area as if it knew.

The Tentacle, which was being torn apart helplessly, sought its last way out of survival with its survival instincts in imminent danger of death.

The magic that had been enlarging the Tentacle was concentrated in one place. The Tentacle's massive body, slowly necrotizing from the outer parts that had reached the end of their lifespan.

But if it couldn't defeat that thing now, there was no point in looking back anyway. The Tentacle's last resort was a gas filled with Aphrodisiac Mucus at a concentration that would have knocked even a fully prepared Erwen unconscious.

'That monster is definitely a woman too. She's definitely barely holding back the Love Nectar that's flowing from her pussy right now.'

The Tentacle, having judged that, lured the opponent into the space filled with gas, using the necrotizing tissue as bait.

Finally, the Tentacle had shrunk to the size it had originally been when it was ejected from Titania, but this was the end for the opponent.

'Look— she'll collapse, spewing all kinds of fluids from her pussy and urethra like a fountain?'

The opponent was definitely spewing a fountain and climaxing, but she didn't collapse. She delivered the final blow to the Tentacle with her grotesque body spewing a fountain from her pussy as if she couldn't feel anything.

## 24 - Erwin's Modification (3)

When the two Elves left to find the Hero, the Hero was constantly being harassed by other Elves.

"Okay, this time, we're going to find the Hero's weakness until we fill this entire bottle."

The Hero was crawling on all fours, held captive by vines by the Elves. Behind the prone Hero, empty glass bottles were inserted into both her pussy and ass. The Elf standing behind her was tormenting the Hero's pussy lips with a wooden stick, trying to find which part produced the most Love Nectar.

"WANG♡ WANG♡ My trash pussy is all weakness♡♡ I'll fill the Love Nectar diligently, so please don't do Clitoral Stimulation♡♡"

Thwack—

The Hero begged abjectly like a dog, but the response was cold.

"I've told you so many times, that's not for the Hero to decide."

The Elves were just looking for excuses to torment the Hero and extract Love Nectar.

Kicked by the contemptuous Elf, the Hero fell backward and accidentally landed on her butt on the ground. Normally, she would have climaxed with her ass and shamefully squirted Love Nectar, but now, large bottles were stuck in both holes.

Unable to withstand the Hero's weight, the bottle was shoved all the way into the deepest part of her pussy, striking the Hero's Womb entrance.

"OGEEEEEEEEEEK♡♡♡ It's stuck in my Womb♡♡♡ Ungyak♡"

The Hero, in tears, frantically tried to remove the bottle from her pussy even a little bit♡

But her hands, bound by vines, were useless. The only way she could try to remove it was by straining her pussy muscles.

Pop—

"Kkeugiiiiik♡ Get out♡ I need to take it out♡♡ Trash Pussy, hang in there a little longer♡♡ This isn't a dick♡♡"

"Show us the power of the pussy that defeated the Demon King. Hehehe."

The Elves burst into laughter at the ridiculous sight. The Elf holding the vines was actually pulling the rope backward, enjoying hindering the Hero's efforts.

"Heeuuk♡ Please take it out♡ I can aim the Love Nectar well this time♡♡"

The Hero, tired of her trash pussy that never seemed to hold anything inside, started begging the Elves, never intending to let go of what had entered.

"You can't have it removed unless you [participate diligently in my education]."

"Haha, that's right. A dirty bitch like the Hero who squirts everywhere can't do without something like this, right...?"

The Hero, who had been frantically struggling while tied to the vines, suddenly changed her demeanor at that moment.

The voice that had been moaning and wailing stopped.

Pop— Pop—

With cheerful sounds, the bottles came out of the Hero's pussy. Moreover, the vines that had been binding her were burning away with silver magic.

"What... what is this?"

The trash bitch who had been trembling and acting cute had somehow returned to being the Hero of reversal. Of course, the flood from her pussy hadn't stopped yet.

"Ah, now that I think about it, magic isn't blocked here."

"Return to your place. Bitch...?"

Whoosh—

A greatsword, summoned from thin air, interrupted the Elf's words and flew to the Hero. The Hero smiled, picked up the sword, and said.

"Maybe you all weren't really trying to torment me. Maybe there's something wrong? So, this time, I'll just subdue you."

"Everyone, stop her! If that gets sent to the Tentacle..."

Kwaaaaaang—

The greatsword swung in the air unleashed a massive shockwave on the entire group. The Elves who were preparing magic all vomited, and the Elf who was trying to draw her bow had the string torn, causing the arrow to fly in a strange direction.

"Uweeaaaeaaeek"

"Aren't you overreacting to such a weak attack?"

The Hero looked at the Elves, who were in excessive pain from what was just a weak feint, with strange eyes, but she realized the situation when she saw the Tentacles they were vomiting from their noses and mouths.

"There were such disgusting things inside... Uweeaaaeaaeek"

The magical wave emitted by the Hero with all her heart made the monsters feel the threat of a natural enemy and all jumped out to escape. The tiny

Tentacles that had been manipulating the Elves' minds and the parasitic Tentacles that had been entering the Hero's body and constantly sucking Love Nectar all threw themselves out to escape from the powerful natural enemy.

While everyone was holding their heads and vomiting, the Hero, who didn't feel the disgusting sensation and recovered first, used Healing magic on the surrounding Elves and asked.

"Do you remember this monster? It's the first time I've seen it."

"Uweeeek. Thank you. This has a separate main body... We were all affected by that thing."

"Where did you see it?"

"It's probably going to attack the Princess on the outskirts right now. We all lured the Princess as that thing told us to."

The Elf, who remembered everything, said with a sad expression. She was already crying with guilt for betraying Erwen.

The Hero comforted the weeping Elves, asked for the exact location, and pinpointed a likely spot.

'Erwen wouldn't be defeated by such a low-level monster, but if the Elves who went with her are in this state, it's dangerous... Erwen trusts her companions' words without question, so she might have fallen into a trap...'

The Hero organized her thoughts and instantly dashed to the expected location. Black lightning continued to reverberate from her clit as she drew upon a full load of magic.

The Hero, running out, saw the two Elves coming to capture her and instantly understood the situation. After taking the same measures on the two, she ran to find the exact location.

When she arrived, the Tentacle was playing with Erwen with distasteful pranks, defiling her. The Hero couldn't stand it and swung her sword with a



huge amount of magic.

The Tentacle, still thinking she was a harmless prey, foolishly exposed its internal structure, its weakness, in front of the Hero. Not missing that, she instantly cut the monster in half and separated Erwen.

"Haaaah"

After that, the Hero's one-sided massacre began. In front of the Hero of reversal, who could read all the battle situations with even the smallest movement of the Tentacle, a low-level monster that used all its abilities to defile women died instantly.

The Tentacle sprayed Aphrodisiac Mucus as a last resort, but it was useless in front of the Hero, who had her senses blocked, and in the end, the Hero plunged the final blow into the Tentacle.

"Haa... Haa... I managed to make it in time."

Thud—

After defeating the Tentacle, the Hero collapsed right there after checking Erwen's condition. It was the price for recklessly wielding her body, which had been trained to its limits, as if she were in her prime.

Erwen, hugging the Hero who had fallen on top of her, said.

"...Kanna johaah♡ You really came to save me♡♡"

"Thankfully, you don't seem to be crazy or dead..."

Erwen had inhaled some of the gas created by the Tentacle's last struggle, but thankfully she was still holding on to her sanity. Her breasts were being squeezed by the Tentacle, and her belly was swollen like a pregnant woman's, filled with Aphrodisiac Mucus, but the Hero focused on the fact that she was alive.

While the naked Hero and Erwen were hugging each other and water was streaming from their pussies, the remaining Elves began to rush in.

"Princess!! We're sorry!!!"

"Such a terrible..."

"Hey!! Quickly call the personnel who can do Healing magic!"

The rescue team, who arrived late and were panicked by Erwen's terrible state, shouted for healers, but the only healer in the rescue team shook her head and said.

"This... can't be fixed right now. It's not just exposure to magic or drugs, but a physical modification of the body. The only thing we can do right now is remove the mucus filling her Womb."

The healer asked the other members to hold Erwen's limbs and began to press on her stomach.

"Heugiyaaaaaak♡♡♡ Don't touch my arms and legs♡♡"

Pshaaaaat—

Erwen, whose limbs had become trash weak points, was climaxing, but the treatment hadn't even started yet. When her plump belly was pressed firmly, a dense, sticky mucus slowly began to be extracted from Erwen's pussy in the form of jelly.

"Kkeuaaaaak♡ That's the passage where babies come out♡♡ I'm giving birth to Tentacles instead of babies♡♡ Owееееek♡♡"

"Princess, you must endure. Ugh... this is all Aphrodisiac Mucus. Everyone, be careful not to touch it."

The sensation of the Aphrodisiac Mucus felt through the highly sensitive pussy that the Tentacle had gifted♡

While the mucus that had been congealing thickly inside was being forcibly discharged, Erwen's pussy was climaxing as various weak points were pressed. The pussy, which had been modified to the point where it couldn't

be healed even with Healing magic, continued to squirt, and finally, when all the mucus was discharged, Erwen couldn't bear it and fainted.

"Euhii♡"

After confirming that Erwen had fainted, the healer asked the Hero, who was holding Erwen's hand tightly next to her while she was climaxing, this time.

"This is the end of the emergency measures for now. How about I take a look at the Hero as well?"

The Hero was in no less of a state than Erwen. She was naked, without even underwear, and was climaxing while spewing all kinds of Love Nectar. Moreover, black thunder, pulsating enough to be seen even outside her clit, was reverberating from her Clitoral Stimulation, a feedback from using magic.

But she smiled as if she didn't feel any sensation and replied.

"I'm really okay. I'll probably be okay for a while. Just don't say that the [education] is over."

With that, the rescue team, having recovered the Hero and Erwen, finally arrived at the World Tree village.

## 25 - Treatment (1)

The party finally arrived at the World Tree village, and the first thing they sought was treatment. Most of the guards who had been infected by the Tentacle needed to be examined for aftereffects, and Erwen and Hero, in more serious condition, were isolated and moved to an intensive care unit.

Most of the Elves who had been Brainwashing magic by the Tentacle were vomiting, along with small, microscopic Tentacles.

*Churururuk— Chururuk—*

The discharged microscopic Tentacles were collected in one place and incinerated.

"Uweeaaack... something like this was inside my head?"

"If you've vomited everything into this container, please move on to the treatment room over there. Next person, please come this way."

Most of the rescue team had all the microscopic Tentacles removed, received simple treatment for aftereffects examination, and returned. In that treatment room, the Elders themselves were directly watching over them, checking their condition. The Elder clicked his tongue and asked her.

"Tsk tsk... you were attacked by a strange monster in the outskirts, not even by the Imperial Army? Tell this old man in detail."

"I couldn't imagine that such a large monster would be in the outskirts, not the interior. Moreover, that guy was cunning and used people."

"Is that so? Tentacles aren't usually such aggressive monsters. Could it be that you saw something other than a Tentacle?"

"That can't be!! I was directly attacked by that thing, and even, even... uh...?"

"Why? Tell me to the end?"

"Why am I even saying this...?"

She felt a sense of incongruity for a moment, realizing she was about to tell the Elder even about the humiliating things. Before she knew it, a black collar was around her neck. After hesitating for a moment, her sense of incongruity melted away as Elder Even urged her again.

"Tell me quickly."

"Yes, Elder. After being attacked, the Tentacle used my vagina. It felt so good."

"What happened next? How did you kill that Tentacle and escape?"

"Hero... Hero suddenly came to her senses and cut it down in an instant."

Hearing that, Elder Even exclaimed in astonishment and asked again.

"How could Hero!! That bitch can't even walk properly right now? Did she have something attached to her vulva?"

"There was a Magical Tool embedded in her clitoris. It was a hideous Magical Tool that made Hero scream and cry when magic power was poured into it."

"I see, if that was there, measures would have been taken properly? Did you do something to Hero?"

"The Tentacle... the Tentacle told me to bring Hero's Love Nectar, so I tormented her a little..."

"How!! Tell me in detail how you tormented her."

"First, no matter where I touched Hero's body, she climaxed like a whore... and in the end, I inserted bottles into both her holes and took her for a walk. And then I sneered, 《"I can't take them out unless you [faithfully participate in my education].">》 But after that, Hero suddenly returned to

normal and killed the Tentacle in an instant. Ah! But she kept squirting water from her vagina."

"Was that some kind of keyword? Anyway, the Imperial bastards can't even put on a collar properly. Those short-lived bastards who can't even live to be 100 years old are all the same. I'll have to contact them today and ask."

"Yes... Elder, you're right."

With those words, she lost consciousness and collapsed, as if she had exhausted her strength. Leaving her lying there like a doll with its strings cut, Elder Even fell into thought.

'Contacting them right now seems too dangerous. First, I need to gather all the remaining guards and then test Hero under the pretext of treatment.'

Thus, the entire rescue team completed their treatment perfectly and returned home wearing black collars.

---

Meanwhile, in the intensive care unit, Kanna was comforting Erwen, who was still spouting Breast Milk and convulsing.

"...Eunghooo♡ My breasts feel like they're on fire♡♡ It's coming out again♡"

*Pushuuuwoot—*

"Ugh, Erwen, be careful. This is all nasty Aphrodisiac, you absolutely mustn't let it touch anyone other than me."

"...Heugiik♡ Water keeps coming out from below♡ Now I know how Kanna felt when she made those moans♡"

Erwen was enjoying the pleasure, rubbing her thighs together like a child who had just discovered sex. Aphrodisiacal Milk was constantly being generated from her huge breasts, keeping her in a constant state of terrible

arousal, and Love Nectar was continuously flowing from her vagina, which had become as sensitive as Hero's.

Hero looked at Erwen and overlapped her with Elicia, sighing. Then, she conveyed the gratitude she hadn't been able to express while she was unconscious.

"Thank you, Erwen. I escaped from that hell thanks to you. First, let me tell you about the current situation."

Hero's story was long. She began to explain how she and Elicia had been Brainwashing magic, how her body had changed, and how she had been able to save Erwen.

"—...That's what happened. Among the things the Elves who tormented me inadvertently said, there seemed to be a keyword for the Brainwashing magic I was subjected to. Originally, it was a Brainwashing magic that sealed my senses and accumulated pleasure to release it all at once, but fortunately, there's no keyword to release it now, and I think I can function normally."

"Euhii♡ Kanna's water is flowing here too♡♡"

"Ah, don't touch my vagina. It's okay now, but we don't know what will happen later."

"...Vagina♡ That's what you call it♡♡ My vagina is strange♡ Kanna, please touch me gently♡♡"

Erwen clung to Kanna with her limp limbs. Hero couldn't bear to refuse and hugged her tightly, then checked her own body.

'My stamina has definitely decreased, but I can move about a quarter of what I could at my peak. Clitoral Stimulation... I still can't pull it out with force.'

Hero tried to physically remove the Magical Tool from her clitoris, hoping that she wouldn't feel the terrible electric shock now, but every time her

hand reached for her clitoris, her posture stopped and she couldn't move. She thought about asking Erwen, but she was in a state where she couldn't even lift a spoon. Looking at her, who had been modified even more miserably than herself, Hero spoke with difficulty.

"Well, both of us have become... not so good bodies? We need to get treatment first."

Kanna, unlike Hero, who had already hit rock bottom in terms of pride and even made a livestock declaration, spoke indirectly, considering Erwen, who was still pure. Erwen answered with a face full of pleasure.

"Euhee♡ I investigated that in advance. There's a high priest among the Elf Elders, and he's going to take a look."

*Knock knock knock—*

As soon as those words were finished, there was a knock from outside. Hero hurriedly tidied up Erwen's and her own disheveled clothes and answered.

"Come in now."

*Squeak—*

With a small creaking sound, the Elf who entered was the Elder called Even. He sat across from the beds where Hero and Erwen were lying and began to speak.

"First, I heard the story from the rescue team. I heard that Hero was affected by some kind of drug, and Princess, is it true that you were attacked by a Tentacle monster?"

At the accurate guess, Hero and Erwen nodded. Then, the Elder continued with a slightly apologetic look.

"In Hero's case, it's a drug that we're seeing for the first time, so we need to investigate it first. In Princess's case, fortunately, there's a treatment method



that has been passed down from the past. Please know that we're not discriminating in order to treat Princess first."

The Elder explained the differences in treatment, showing the utmost respect to the Hero who had saved the world. Kanna didn't think it was necessary to prioritize her over the Elf Princess, but she said she understood for the sake of the Elder, who was seriously humble.

"It's okay, Elder. I know it's not that kind of problem. Please take good care of Erwen."

Elder Even bowed politely and then put Erwen on a stretcher and transported her away. Then, he approached Hero and began to conduct various examinations. He touched Hero's shoulder and asked.

"Do you remember the color or scent of the drug?"

"It was pink and had a sweet smell. And... um, are there no female Elders?"

Hero, who had declared herself a bitch and had her pride shattered, still felt ashamed when she was rescued, and was reluctant to talk about the Magical Tool fused with her clitoris. But Elder Even was adamant.

"I pride myself on being the most knowledgeable about medicine and healing among all the Elves. Isn't it not a shameful thing to reveal your body to a healing priest?"

Hero shyly opened her private parts, showed her clitoris, and said.

"Heueu... I was forced to wear something like this. Magic power doesn't flow properly through my body, and it's a wicked Magical Tool that's still emitting electricity."

The Elder touched her clitoris here and there and said.

"This... the material is very unique. And if it's emitting electricity, are you enduring the pain with willpower?"

"My senses are sealed right now, so I'm enduring it. This is also Brainwashing magic set by the Empire, and originally, it was used to store sensations and then release them all at once to torture me. I don't know the release method well either."

Hero hid the release keyword she was guessing at, just in case. The Elder looked at her here and there, gave her an Elf-specific anesthetic, and said.

"The Magical Tool is too elaborate and has high-level magic engraved on it, so it can only be removed at the Magic Tower. There's no answer for the Aphrodisiac other than recovery magic, but the Magical Tool is interfering with that... First, I'll give you an emergency anesthetic."

Hero accepted the logical prescription, took the medicine, and saw the Elder off as he left. Rejoicing at the rest that had finally come.

---

Meanwhile, Erwen, who was being transported for treatment, felt something was wrong and asked the Elf who was carrying her.

"...Are we going to Mother— I mean, the Queen's room? Is this the right way?"

"Yes, Princess. We're going the right way."

The Elf, who answered expressionlessly, continued to climb the World Tree and went straight to the Queen's room. Erwen, surprised by the unusual reaction, tried to resist, but all she could do with her flimsy body, which couldn't even walk, let alone hold a bow, was scream.

"Wait!! Stop!!!!"

But no matter how much she screamed, the World Tree was silent.

Erwen was terrified by the abnormal silence. Normally, even her mother's guards would come running, but the surroundings were strangely quiet.

Finally, when they arrived at the entrance to the Queen's room, Titania's voice began to leak out little by little.

"...Heeueuk♡ Tentacle.... good...ah♡"

"What have you done to my mother!!!"

Despite Erwen's shout, the Elf simply opened the door with an expressionless face.

"Euhiik♡♡"

From inside the room, a dense, obscene smell rose up, as strong as the Imperial basement, and Erwen, who now knew what that smell was, climaxed just by inhaling it. But worried about her mother, Erwen composed herself and looked around the room, and the Queen's terrible appearance was reflected in her eyes.

A belly swollen like a pregnant woman's and a vagina wide open, spewing out baby Tentacles♡

Huge breasts constantly spouting Breast Milk, just like Erwen♡

As if strongly asserting that they were mother and daughter, the scene was a carbon copy of Erwen yesterday. The only difference was that she was spewing out real Tentacles from her vagina instead of Aphrodisiac Mucus.

"Tentacle-nim♡ I like it♡♡"

"Aaaaaaaah Mom!!! Mommaaaaaaaa!!!!!!!!!!"

Seeing that scene, Erwen instinctively realized the source of the Tentacle that had violated her and screamed. But no matter how much she screamed, the Elf who accompanied her only firmly closed the door to the Queen's office.

## 26 - Treatment (2)

"Haaah♡ Husband♡ Please let me give birth more♡♡"

"Mom... Get a grip!!"

Erwen cried out for her mother in tears, but Titania was trapped in a glass box, continuing her affair with the Tentacle. Leaving Erwen, who was writhing on the floor and spewing Breast Milk, behind, the lid of the box opened and the Tentacle began to ejaculate.

"Hoooh♡ While giving birth♡ I'm coming♡ Ungyaaaah♡♡"

Thud—

The baby Tentacles that Titania spewed out began to wriggle busily to eat the Love Nectar that had splashed around. Some even crawled over to drink the Breast Milk that Erwen was shedding.

Slurp—

"...D-Don't come this way."

Erwen desperately tried to escape, but to move on her own, she had no choice but to crawl like a bug, using her belly and chest.

Her weight was concentrated on her chest, causing her to spew out Breast Milk, and she fled, causing a flood from her Vagina, Erwen♡

But the Breast Milk and Tide Water became signposts pointing to where Erwen had fled. The baby Tentacles tracked her down, following the path of Breast Milk and Love Nectar filled with magic.

Slurp Slurp—

"Ugh, no Tentacle Tentacles♡"

Erwen, who was shuddering from the trauma of being severely abused by the Tentacle not long ago, was eventually cornered to the end of the room. With nowhere else to run, Erwen turned around to fight with her flimsy body.

"I have to catch them while they're still babies. I'll bite them with my mouth."

Erwen's words were full of determination, but the sight of her lying face down with her limbs spread out in a large letter and whimpering was ridiculous enough to make anyone burst into laughter. Nevertheless, Erwen was serious. She had fallen into a trap last time, but originally, Tentacles were not that strong of a monster.

Slurp—

"Ughhh!"!! Get away!!"

One of the Tentacles that had rushed in excitedly exploded in Erwen's teeth. A gruesome taste spread in her mouth, but Erwen steeled her resolve and fought on. However, an Elf next to her didn't like the sight of this, so she cast a Mind Restore on the Queen.

[Mind Restore]

The Queen, who had regained her senses, couldn't bear to see Erwen and wailed.

"Ogeeeeeeehk♡♡ Erwen♡♡♡ Save me♡♡"

Erwen, who was shaking her head and resisting fiercely, was somewhat threatening, so the baby Tentacles did not rush at her as before, but slowly began to surround Erwen. Erwen saw this and resisted hard with hope, but she briefly turned her head at Titania's scream.

"Mom?!"Slurp— Pshoo—

The Tentacles didn't miss that moment and rushed in."

Erwen hurriedly tried to attack and push them away, but several Tentacles had already landed on her back.

"Th-This!!!"

She tried to shake them off, but she couldn't shake off the Tentacles that were sticking in with their needles. The anesthetic that was being injected little by little reminded Erwen of the nightmare she had when she was being modified in the pit. Her body was gradually stiffening and she couldn't feel anything.

She couldn't even stand up, so she couldn't even see what the Tentacles were doing behind her back. Erwen could only thrash around, going crazy with fear. The baby Tentacles sucked on Erwen's Breast Milk and Love Nectar, which they had subdued, and sharpened their modification needles. Titania, who was watching this, was filled with despair.

"Even Erwen... Stop it!!! It's enough for me to produce Tentacles! I've been giving birth non-stop for a week!!!"

At the Queen's appeal, who had regained her senses, the Elf who had used magic, or rather, the Imperial agent who was disguised as an Elf, replied.

"We were originally going to do that, but the Princess rescued the Hero, and things got twisted. We have to subdue that monster again, so don't we need at least one more hostage? So you'll have to do more than just be a Seedbed for a while. Lure the Hero into a trap, or say that your daughter is receiving treatment in good health. In the meantime, we can't stop producing Tentacles, so we've decided to get help from your daughter."

"Noooo♡ Ughiiiiik♡ I will never♡ let you have your way♡♡ You will never♡ die peacefully,, "

As the Tentacle was being stuck into the Queen's ear again, he took something out of his pocket this time and began to mutter to the Tentacle.

"This time, don't control it, just scatter her personality so we can easily overwrite it."

In the agent's hand was an object made of the same material as the Magical Tool embedded in the Hero's clitoris, shining. He left the Queen, who was being swallowed by the Tentacle again, behind and took Erwen and the remaining baby Tentacles into a new glass box.

Then, he took out a black scroll, put a black collar on Erwen, and laughed at the mother and daughter, who were being modified by the Tentacle while unconscious, and closed the door.

After the man left, Erwen's body was being further kneaded to fit the Seedbed. Once again, her limbs were fixed to the Tentacle wall, and Aphrodisiac Breast Milk was continuously squeezed from her two voluptuous breasts and used as an energy source for the modification. Now, a huge Tentacle was inserted into her Vagina, which had learned pleasure, and she was spending her days constantly climaxing.

"Vagina♡♡ It's burning♡♡ Please stop... Ungoooh♡♡ Ungik♡

Slurp—

As if to block that scream, this time a huge Tentacle was stuck in her mouth, spewing Aphrodisiac Mucus. Erwen desperately drank to avoid drowning in the constantly pouring Mucus.

Gulp Gulp Gulp—

"Kkeueooooooooheok♡♡ My throat is as weird as my Vagina♡♡"

Her belly, which had been restored to normal after removing the Mucus from her Womb, was once again full like a pregnant woman, and all of her internal organs and muscles were soaked in Aphrodisiac Mucus, leaving no normal flesh. However, this time, instead of being filled with Aphrodisiac Mucus, the Womb was filled with proper Tentacle seeds.

"Don't put it in my belly♡♡ Ohik♡♡ Don't wriggle inside♡♡  
Ungiiiiiiik♡♡"

A lethal dose of Aphrodisiac Mucus was ravaging her digestive organs in her stomach, and the pregnant Tentacles in her Womb were rubbing against her Womb, wanting to see the outside world soon, driving Erwen to the extreme state of climax.

"Unghooooooooheok♡♡ Save me♡ I've become a mom♡♡ I don't want to give birth to a Tentacle♡ Ughhh♡♡"

Whether it was for Erwen, who was about to give birth to a Tentacle, or just to block her noisy mouth Vagina, the Tentacle once again blocked Erwen's mouth with a long feeding Tentacle. From her chest, milking Tentacles were diligently squeezing out Breast Milk and gathering it in one place. Then, this time, they mixed Erwen's Breast Milk with Aphrodisiac Mucus and fed it to Erwen's mouth Vagina♡

An inhumane meal that forcibly slams it into her esophagus before she can even taste it♡

Erwen was collapsing under the violent cycle that showed no consideration for the Seedbed.

"Uhhiiiiik♡♡ My Breast Milk♡ I think I'm going to get addicted♡♡  
Unghieeeeheok♡♡♡ I'm going while drinking Breast Milk♡♡"

Pshaaaaaak—

The Tentacle sucked in her Tide Water, which had climaxed again, and repeated the infinite climax. Everything she excreted was recycled by the Tentacle and used to recreate her into a more lewd and irresistible flimsy female body. As she received new modifications, she continued to ejaculate more Climax Juice, creating a vicious cycle.

Meanwhile, while Erwen was being enthusiastically modified in a new Tentacle Box, the Hero woke up from her sleep with a refreshing feeling for the first time in a week. She could feel the clear and refreshing air as befitting the place where the World Tree was located, and the warm sunlight made her open her eyes naturally.



"Wow♡ Wow♡ Thank you for using the bitch's Vagina today,, Ah."

She almost reflexively spread her Vagina and greeted, but fortunately, the Hero was the only one in the room.

"Ugh... I still feel like I haven't escaped from the basement."

The Hero had only been trained for a week in real time, but the period she actually experienced was much longer. In particular, what happened in the Punishment Room after she rebelled against Jack in the Imperial Palace was still deeply ingrained as a trauma, and the behavior she had been reflexively trained to do was popping out.

She lightly stretched and left to find Erwen, who was receiving treatment.

She came out of the accommodation and asked an Elf who was passing by for the location of the treatment center, and the Elf kindly answered. She gave a light thank you and was soon able to reunite with Elder Even, whom she had met yesterday.

"I've come to find Erwen. Is she here by any chance?"

"The Princess is currently receiving treatment at the World Tree. Visits are prohibited by the Queen's order, but that's a different story for the Hero. Would you like to go?"

The memory of hearing a similar story before flashed through the Hero's mind for a moment. The Hero, feeling somehow ominous about the words, cautiously nodded her head first.

"I understand. However, I will tidy up my clothes for a moment and visit you."

"Yes? If it's clothes, we can prepare them on our side..."

Before the Elder could finish speaking, the Hero stood up in an instant, using etiquette as an excuse. Elder Even called out to her with a flustered expression, but the Hero's actions were fast.

Elder Even could only watch with a hollow look as the Hero quickly grabbed her weapon from the accommodation and disappeared.

## 27 - Treatment (3)

The Hero began investigating to find the cause of the ominous feeling, rather than entering the strange space that could be a trap. The first thing she did was look for the Elves she had met during the rescue. But no matter how much she searched the village, she couldn't find a single Elf she knew.

'This is strange. Even if they're all being treated, there's no way I wouldn't run into even one of them.'

Their disappearance went unnoticed in the peaceful atmosphere of the village. Only the Hero, who noticed that they had all disappeared, continued to wander around the village. As the Hero's suspicion grew into conviction, Elf soldiers came running from afar, looking for the Hero.

"Hero, we've been looking for you. The Queen is urgently looking for you. The Princess is in critical condition."

"She told us to bring you to her immediately."

The soldiers urged the Hero in a hurried tone, but the Hero refused firmly and avoided them.

"There's nothing I can do to help right now. Healing magic isn't my specialty, and I'm not in good condition."

"But the Queen needs to see you right away... Uh... Where are you going?!"

Before they could finish speaking, the Hero disappeared in an instant, becoming a blue dot. The Hero's suspicion turned into conviction with the soldiers' urgent movements.

'Even if my condition has worsened, there's no way Elder Even would have found me so quickly after meeting with me alone. Unless he came with that guy to take me away. Something must have happened to the World Tree.'

The Hero returned to the space that had been used as a treatment center until yesterday. Unlike the bustling atmosphere of yesterday, the inside was empty.

Clang—

After lightly breaking the lock, the Hero continued the investigation.

After a while, the Hero found a hidden door and entered it, and the familiar stench she had smelled several times rose up. It was a distinctly different female scent from the smell of the Tentacles that had been incinerated for treatment. It was clear evidence that something lewd had happened here as well.

---

Meanwhile, Elder Even was going crazy because of the Hero who had suddenly evaporated.

"Find the Hero quickly!!! Where the hell did she disappear to in this small village?"

The Hero had strolled through the village nonchalantly after bursting out of the door, but after the soldiers told their story, she disappeared like a ghost. He had considered using the captured rescue team to track her down, but if the Hero had really broken free from the Brainwashing magic by some means, it would be a bad move. But if the Hero really noticed something strange and left the village, things would become even more serious.

Elder Even was frustrated in a situation where he could neither advance nor retreat. He shouted and vented his anger on the sow next to him.

"Ugh!! You useless sow who can't even be used as bait!!"

Thwack—

A fist struck Titania's abdomen, who was standing upright next to him with a blank face. A strong shock was transmitted to her, but she didn't react at all and only dripped Cunt Juice from her pussy.

Overnight, Titania's mind had been completely destroyed by the Tentacles, and she was now a doll with no reaction other than dripping female juices.

It was the price for handing over the clear mind that should have been maintained by the World Tree's blessing to Erwen. According to the original plan, she was supposed to be Brainwashing magic to lure out the Hero, but now that the Hero had noticed something, she was just a sow that had served its purpose. All that was left for her, who had handed over the connection to the World Tree to Erwen, was a sensitive body that the Tentacles had painstakingly weakened and modified.

Knock, knock—

"Queen, we found the Hero. She's in her quarters now. She says her condition has deteriorated rapidly and she needs treatment."

At that moment, a hurried knock and the soldiers' report echoed from outside the door. Of course, the Queen, who should have heard the report, was standing naked, dripping female juices from her mouth and pussy, but when Elder Even whispered to her, she returned to a dignified expression and said.

"I will send a healer soon. Tell the Hero to wait there. No, the Princess's condition is also critical, so bring her here quickly."

"Yes!!"

The soldier who heard the order retreated, and Titania returned to a blank face. Elder Even stroked her voluptuous breasts as if to praise her and said.

"What kind of trick is this? What does the sow think?"

The Queen's eyes regained their luster when she heard those words. She made a coquettish expression and said to the Elder, who was fondling her breasts.

"Yes♡ Master. It's either a feigned illness, or some kind of method that was protecting her pussy has become unstable. Kkuiiiit♡ Thank you for using

the sow's useless Breast Milk storage♡♡"

Psh— Psh—

She expressed her opinion and gratitude while squirting Breast Milk from her breasts♡

The vulgar expressions and answers that could never have been imagined from the original her continued, but the Elder scolded her erect clitoris again and continued.

"Even with the personality of a sow that has been trained for years in the Empire, you can give this kind of answer. You are indeed a female recognized by the World Tree."

The sow, who had risen to the Queen's main personality, only fawned over her Master, enjoying her reaction. The Elder enjoyed her reaction and began preparing to welcome the Hero.

Magical Tool to undo the Brainwashing magic prepared by the Empire, various tools to subdue the Hero whose magic had been undone, and even a Barrier to block the Hero's possible attacks. Titania, crawling on all fours, began to lick his feet and serve him.

"Chuuup♡ Chuuup♡"

"I'll make the Hero like you and return her to the Empire. Later, it would be fun to restore her mind to its original state and have her and her daughter Brainwashing magic."

"Yesss♡ As Master wishes♡ I'll take care of both the daughter and the Hero♡ Buhit♡"

Titania, who answered without hesitation, had her former spirit and beliefs become less than a dick. She, who had been licking his feet, buried her head in the Elder's crotch and began to squeeze his dick.

"Kheeung♡ Ohiiiiik♡ I'm already there just from the smell♡♡ Master, please stick your dick in this stupid sow's pussy♡♡ Buhiiiiik♡"

Titania spread her pussy wide open with both hands, fixed her head in the crotch where the dick was located, and begged.

'Considering how long it will take for the Hero to climb the World Tree, it'll be okay just once.'

"Okay. I'll make Erwen's younger sister."

Even though she had fallen into a sow, Elder Even couldn't resist her alluring body and accepted her plea.

As soon as she heard the permission, Titania fell backward and spread her legs. The sight was a specimen of a female wanting to mate. Her face was flushed pink, her pupils had heart shapes, Breast Milk was pouring from her nipples, unable to hold back her heat, and her pussy was blooming like a flower♡

The moment he saw that sight, the Elder couldn't resist and took off his pants and began a fierce affair.

"Eugeot♡ Ogek♡ Just a moment♡ Euhiiiiik♡♡"

Tzbot— Tzbot—

Unlike her personality, which had already been corrupted to the bone, the Queen's body, which had never tasted proper sex after being violently modified by the Tentacles, felt bewilderment for the first time. The intense pleasure and warmth from the weight and posture different from the Tentacles was something her body had only experienced once.

"Please♡ Buhiiiiik♡ Sow♡♡ Break me♡ Eungiiiiiiiiik♡"

Although her begging mouth was begging, her Trash Pussy, which had been perfectly modified for mating through the Tentacles, clung to his dick and acted coquettishly. Before she knew it, her arms and legs were hugging

Elder Even tightly, and now a mating press that would not even allow her to make moans began.

"You lewd sow!!!"

Thwack— Thwack— Thwack—

"Ok♡ Ohot♡ Euhhhiiii♡"

Burururut— Uleok— Uleok—

The Elder, unable to hold back, ejaculated into the Queen's womb and continued the affair until the Queen collapsed from exhaustion.

---

After the intense affair, the Queen, whose body had been forcibly lifted up with Healing magic, licked the floor and erased the traces of the affair. Her eyes had already returned to the emotionless eyes of a doll.

At that moment, a knock rang as if waiting for this to end.

Knock— Knock—

"We have brought the Hero. May we come in?"

"This, Queen, quickly order only the Hero to come in."

The pussy juice cleaner, who heard those words, returned to the Queen's eyes and ordered in a ridiculous posture while licking the floor.

"It's a woman's business, so let only the Hero in. You quickly return to the Hero's quarters and guard it."

The order echoed in a dignified voice, and the soldier quickly returned. After that, the Elder prepared the Magical Tool at the Hero's presence felt behind the door.

Click—



The Elder quickly aimed the Magical Tool at the Hero who was coming in with the sound of the door opening.

But instead of the Hero's appearance, a huge greatsword was cutting through the air with a fierce momentum.

Kwaaa— Bang—

The greatsword thrown with a murderous sound instantly crashed into the Elder. He died without even seeing the Hero's face.

## 29 - Treatment (5)

As the Hero was struggling with the Tentacle, vibrating the World Tree, the rescue team was just about to leave the World Tree and head to the village.

Kugung!

They were startled by a roar unlike the previous small tremors.

"I've never seen the World Tree shake like this before."

"What the hell did those Elders put inside the World Tree?"

Puh-ung!

Seeing the World Tree still shaking with roars, perhaps due to the aftermath of the battle, some Elves groaned. However, with the repeated explosions, they quickly fled from the World Tree.

As the first Elf who came out stepped into the village, the emotion disappeared from her face, and she declared in an indifferent voice.

"Designated area exceeded. Activity suspended. Standby."

At her obvious strange behavior, one of the Elves who followed her rushed out to help, but soon the Elf who went to rescue her also uttered the same words and became fixed in a motionless posture.

"I'll save you s... Designated area exceeded. Activity suspended. Standby."

As the Elves froze one by one, the Elder, who they thought was dead, and the human who attended to him approached. He ordered the Elves who were still restless inside the World Tree.

"You also return to being dolls."

""""Female livestock activity suspended. Standby.""""

With his one word, the necklaces of the Elves who had not yet left the World Tree sparkled, turning them all into emotionless dolls. Seeing the Elves, who had been liberated and regained their clothes, all undoing them and lining up naked again, the man sighed and continued.

"To think you couldn't subdue even one Hero wearing that. Now only you are left, Elder Even."

Soon after, as the man gestured, all the escaped female Elves began to return to their service places. Tears welled up in the eyes of the Elves who were being forcibly controlled and returned, but their brainwashed bodies were diligently putting on their own restraints.

Seeing this, the man sighed deeply again and began to curse the Elf Elders in his mind.

'To still be able to shed tears, did they start such a thing without properly brainwashing them? They were collaborators who weren't even worth calling allies, but this is ridiculous. If they had subdued the Queen and Princess in the first place, the Hero wouldn't have escaped.'

Of course, the Elders were afraid of Erwen's near-divine archery and were observing the situation, but the Imperial agent, who simply neutralized her and watched the results, had no way of knowing such intentions. He was just annoyed at the thought that if he hadn't saved Elder Even, who was dying, the foundation he had built in the Elf forest would have been completely destroyed.

He cast healing magic on Elder Even, who was collapsed and barely breathing, left him outside, and began to climb up to subdue the Hero.

Kwaaa- Kugung!!! Kwang Kwang Kwang!!!!

The World Tree shook again. Unlike before, he couldn't help but cover his ears at the continuous, tremendous explosions. Some of the female Elves who were climbing up with him couldn't move and collapsed, directly hit by

the roar. As the sound disappeared, this time a powerful wave of magic erupted from above.

He exclaimed in astonishment at the tremendous aftermath.

"Surely the magic power is limited? To have this much power... How did the home country catch her?"

He hurriedly sent his subordinates up for reconnaissance, but no one returned.

As all his subordinates died, he became anxious and, giving up on the plan, reached for a Magical Tool to escape to the Empire. A blood-soaked greatsword shot out from the ceiling, shattering the Magical Tool he had raised high.

'If I hadn't taken out the Magical Tool, my neck would have been cut off instead.'

"That Hero is being cowardly! Show yourself!!"

He now seemed to know why the people inside had been annihilated. The Hero was thoroughly hiding herself and unleashing unilateral violence. He shouted in a self-abandoned state, but all that came back was a storm of swords flying continuously. He tried to defend with every method he knew, but the Hero's sword nullified all those attempts and tore through his flesh.

"Kuaaaa, rather than die like this...!"

He reached into his chest to take something out, but the Hero's sword did not miss the gap and pierced his chest along with his hand.

Pook!

His heart was cleanly pierced. But even as he was dying, he uttered the last activation word.

"[Education is over]!!!!"

It was a desperate cry, but the Hero was too far away for his words to reach. His last death throes did not reach the Hero.

However, what his last words truly aimed for was the Magical Tool in his chest. The small ring made of the Demon King's horn already knew the location of another self in the same space.

---

Meanwhile, at the top of the World Tree, the Hero, who had defeated the last enemy, had collapsed with Erwen.

"With this, all the humans inside the World Tree are dead. Many Elves have come in, but I killed all the Elders, and soon they will come up and help."

"Euhieeee♡ ...Pussy♡ Finger♡ Feels so good♡ Ooh♡"

Pooshook- Pooshook-

The Hero explained the situation, but Erwen, who was late in learning self-pleasure, did not understand even half of her words. Her pussy, as well as her fingers, had been modified into hideous erogenous zones, and she was senselessly squirting with the pleasure of rubbing both sides.

The Hero felt depressed at her appearance, but she had no strength left to even wiggle a finger. She had used too much magic power to recover with a little rest.

"Ugh, I told you not to do that. It splatters on me too."

"Oheeik♡ ...Let's pooshook pooshook Kanna too♡"

Erwen skillfully turned her body without using her arms and legs, hugged Kanna, and began to lick her pussy. The Hero's pussy, whose entire body was nothing but a weakness, immediately made a pooshook sound and squirted, but the Hero's reaction was still lukewarm.

At that moment, the Hero's clit emitted a dark light and flickered slightly.

"Lick lick. Kanna is climaxing properly too♡"

"That's why stop it now. I don't feel anything anymore...? Heuk♡  
Ungooooooooot♡"

Pooshwoooooook-

However, a few seconds later, the Hero screamed, feeling a burning climax in her head. Her body began to convulse slowly. The first thing to signal the abnormality was her cute feet. The trembling that started at her toes soon spread up her legs, struck her pussy, and gradually increased its range, burying the Hero in a fatal wave of climax.

"Agieeeeeek♡♡ Euhe?♡♡ Euboo? Heueaaaaaaa♡ Th, this is♡  
Ungooooooooook♡"

The Hero's brain was malfunctioning and melting down, unable to process the endless pleasure, and had been reduced to an organ that only processed climax and pleasure. Her body, which had lost control and was flailing, instinctively wrapped around the female body in front of her.

"---!!!!♡♡♡♡"

"...Kann, Kanna♡ Ungoooo♡♡ Stoop♡ Poohueuk♡ I'm gonna Ogek♡  
Drown♡♡"

The Hero's Tide Water, which was already gushing like a fountain, was now shooting out like a waterfall, but Erwen couldn't pull her face away and was being held down, receiving all the Love Nectar's eruption on her face.

She resisted trying to escape several times, but it was impossible to overcome the Hero's strength with her poorly modified arms and legs, and rather, such resistance was even more stimulating to the Hero, whose whole body had become a pussy. Erwen began to lose consciousness, unable to breathe, and the Hero was already repeating a crazy climax that was burning her brain.

With both of them in mortal danger, the Hero squeezed out her last reason and chanted healing magic.

"Eunghieeek♡ Heal!!! Euheueueuk♡♡ [Hiii♡ Heeeal♡♡]  
Ageeeeeeeek♡"

The healing magic she shouted urgently was fortunately effective, and Erwen was able to somehow continue breathing. However, due to the urgency, the Hero forgot about the monstrosity that had become one with her clit.

Pajjik-

The extreme pain that had been forgotten for a while zapped the Hero's clit, pushing her lewd body, which was still climaxing, even further to its limit. The last drop of electricity that fell on her body, which was filled with pleasure, finally blew away her mind and turned her into a living object that simply emitted Love Nectar and groaned.

Finally, an obscene body collapsing and pissing after exhausting all its strength♡

Pooshaaaak- Jjol Jjol Jjol

"He♡ Oheeieek♡ Unggyaaaa♡ Beuheeeieek♡♡"

However, simply losing her mind was not enough to escape from the immense pleasure that had accumulated. The current of pleasure reawakened the mind that had fainted from climax, and the healing magic that had been used urgently rather fueled the situation even more. This was because the brain that was melting with pleasure was regenerating.

"Pleease♡ Stoop♡ Heuieeeee♡ Queen♡ Heug♡♡ Save♡♡  
Heoooooot♡"

The Hero, who had started barking like a dog again due to the repetition of terrible pleasure, had no one here to calm her down. Thus, the Hero

continued to bark and beg for mercy until the effects of the healing magic wore off and her brain melted again with pleasure.

Meanwhile, as the Hero was flailing and climaxing, Erwen, who had barely been released, coughed and crawled diligently like a bug to escape from the Hero. She began to crawl without looking ahead in the fear of death.

"Cough cough Heueooo♡"

Kong-

Erwen eventually hit her head against the wall and fainted. It was a natural result, as she had been crawling at full speed, scattering Breast Milk and Love Nectar, without looking ahead.

Thus, the two heroes who had perfectly prevented the Empire's conspiracy collapsed at the top of the World Tree, each showing off their lewdness to the fullest. It was the sight of a lifelong clumsy cow making a path with Breast Milk and Love Nectar while crawling on the ground like a bug, and a lifelong clumsy bitch still climaxing and barking from all the stimulation.



## 30 - World Tree (1)

A week later, the truth behind the World Tree's shaking, which had thrown the Elves into anxiety, and the mass death of the Elders was revealed. All the survivors pointed to the magical explosion during Erwen's treatment as the cause. Due to this explosion, all but one of the Elders present at the time were annihilated, and the Queen and the Hero risked their lives to prevent it.

Due to this incident, the Hero and Erwen were unable to recover from their critical condition and were recuperating inside the World Tree. Furthermore, the news spread throughout the village that Elder Even, the only healer present at the scene, had barely survived and was caring for them. The Queen expressed her deep condolences and declared that she would do her best to treat and mourn them. She also remained inside the World Tree for some time.

Thus, the curtain fell on the incident that had shaken the Elf village for a while.

---

After finishing the announcement, Titania naturally threw off her clothes and prostrated herself naked. Around her, who was kneeling with her head buried on the dirty floor, revealing her beautiful naked body, were many naked Elves in the same posture. They were all wearing black collars and shedding tears.

Some of them were already used, as Love Nectar was dripping from their vaginas. The intense intercourse had left them trembling with unfocused, dazed eyes, but they were not allowed to relax their posture. Those who had not yet been used were also moistening their skin with sticky Honeydew, as if they were in heat. Titania was no different, and before long, a drop of Love Nectar dripped from her vagina, stretching like a thread and staining the floor.

Creak—

The Elves, who had been maintaining a blank posture for a while, simultaneously lowered their heads deeply at the sound of the door opening and shouted while masturbating.

""""The female livestock greets Master.""""

Elder Even, with a large scar on his chest, emerged from behind the door. He was still enjoying himself with one of the livestock. The Elf who had first escaped yesterday was clinging to his chest, inserting her vagina deeply, and the Love Nectar splattering from her was being licked up by Erwen, who was crawling miserably on the floor.

"Ungohooooot♡"

"Ahhiik♡"

Some of the Elves who were masturbating orgasmed loudly and spurted, but since Master had not yet accepted their greetings, they could not stop masturbating no matter how many times they orgasmed. Only after a few Elves collapsed, unable to maintain their posture due to exhaustion, did he smile and accept their greetings.

"Yes, you've worked hard today, rolling your pig-like bodies."

""""Yes♡ Ogoooooook♡""""

All the Elves who were assuming the posture immediately reached orgasm and collapsed in response. As the floor became completely soiled with the Love Nectar they had discharged, Erwen busily moved around, licking it up.

Elder Even, scoffing at their disgraceful behavior, approached Titania, who had returned after finishing her speech, and trampled on her head with his foot. She was still writhing like a worm and spurting, unable to escape the afterglow of her greeting orgasm, but as Elder Even's foot touched her, she began to apologize profusely.

"Ogeeeek♡ I'm sorry that the female pig can't speak properly♡♡ It's all because of the livestock who aren't even worthy of being Elder's sex slaves♡"

Her words were far from common sense, so vulgar that they could not even compare to a prostitute in a brothel, let alone a Queen, but she was indiscriminately insulting herself and her guards as female livestock without the slightest hesitation. Moreover, her following words were even more shocking.

"While Master was bestowing grace upon the dirty livestock, I put the useless bitch who called herself the Hero in a box, and I properly taught manners to this useless cow who is even ashamed to be called my daughter."

Erwen flinched at those words, and Titania scolded her again upon seeing her reaction.

"Hey! Don't slack off and clean properly. And if the cleaning isn't done properly again, the useless bitch will be punished instead this time."

Erwen licked the floor even more diligently upon hearing those words, but the biggest reason the floor was getting dirty was the Breast Milk flowing from her chest and stomach as she crawled on the ground. However, even knowing that, Erwen could not stop cleaning. The 'punishment' she had suffered a few days ago was truly terrible, and she imagined that if the Hero, whose entire body had become a clit-like erogenous zone, were to suffer it, she might die.

Elder Even, laughing heartily at the disgraceful behavior of the mother and daughter, took Titania back to the bedroom. Titania followed him with a blissful expression, walking on all fours, and the Elves who had finished being used waited for their turn, burying their heads on the floor again. The semen that had just been ejaculated from their vaginas dripped down, adding to Erwen's work.

Erwen recalled the events of a few days ago and shed tears at their miserable situation.

After the Hero defeated all the demons of the Empire and collapsed, the first to enter the World Tree was not the Elf village's forces that the Hero had expected, but Elder Even, who had barely survived by piecing together his wounds. At first, he was horrified by the sight of the Imperial agents' bodies, which had been literally pulverized, but then he discovered Titania, who was still licking her bedroom floor and dripping vaginal fluids.

He immediately used Titania to scout the situation above and immediately learned of the Hero's condition, who had been reduced to a useless bitch for life. Even after that, he used other brainwashed Elves to check on the Hero's condition several times before reaching the top. The Hero was already in a state where she could not even think due to the explosion of accumulated orgasms, but she was even more tightly restrained by the Elves sent to check on her condition.

Click— Click—

"Eughoo♡ Wang♡ Wang♡ Please♡ Stop♡♡ Kyaaaaaang♡"

Erwen quickly regained her senses after hitting her head, but there was nothing she could do with her miserable body. She had to watch as the Hero was restrained again before her eyes, barking like a bitch and begging for mercy. Erwen, who had not been brainwashed because she was connected to the World Tree instead of Titania, continued to resist, but she quickly gave up her resistance when she saw everyone putting a knife to her throat at the Elder's word.

The first thing Elder Even checked after sorting out the situation was the Tentacle's survival. Although it was an achievement made with the help of the Empire, it was a tool he had truly been looking forward to, as he had long been tired of the constant monster invasions. However, the inside of the Tentacle Box was a mess. There was no sign of life inside, which was covered in soot.

As he approached the Hero, who was still melting her brain and orgasming, to vent his anger, Erwen, who had given up resisting and was wailing, heard a small chirp sound from her stomach. The sound was so small that no one heard it except Erwen, but Erwen despaired deeply upon hearing it.

Blurrrp— Blurp—

"Agaaaaaak♡ That's the Womb, the Womb wall♡ You have to go out the other way♡♡♡"

Erwen's stomach, which had always been bent over to crawl on the ground, exploded and swelled, and soon the birth of baby Tentacles, rampaging through her Womb, began. The violent expulsion of the Tentacle, ignoring Erwen's will, shook her modified vagina and she soon rolled her eyes and fainted.

Churrrp—

It was the birth of a new life and the restart of Erwen's despair. Fortunately, she was not called back to the Seedbed, but that terrible creature was probably still being fed and raised somewhere under Elder Even's orders.

Afterwards, Elder Even used the brainwashed Elves to recreate the current situation, and the Hero was being interrogated by him while being tightly restrained. Erwen did not see what happened to the Hero after that and was being indoctrinated by her mother, being injected with various sexual knowledge. Her daily routine was to continue meaningless cleaning, shattering her pride, and she was not even given food, so she had no choice but to crawl on the ground and look for something to eat herself.

Thus, she endured humiliation during the day, cleaning up the Love Nectar that others had spilled with her body, and her mother's indoctrination continued at night. She, who had not even known the name of her vagina properly until recently, was being harshly indoctrinated by Titania every day, learning how lewd her body had become. The most terrible thing was that she came back to her senses when she did that.

"Hic... I'm sorry, Erwen."Blurrrp— Fshh Fshh

"Hiiiiik♡ G-spot, it's the G-spot♡♡ Hyaaaaang♡♡"

Her body, which had only regained its mind, continued to perform the task of extracting a lot of vaginal fluids from her daughter's vagina without rest.

It did not take long for Erwen to realize how lewd and miserable her vagina had been modified and how useless the originally sensitive areas were.

After reaching orgasm to the fullest and maximizing her sensitivity, she went to serve Elder Even with her mother. Titania, who was gently supporting her and forcing her to continue walking, as she could not walk properly, seemed to have returned to being a benevolent mother. But the reality was that Erwen was spurting with extreme pleasure every time she took a step. Titania was really tormented and going crazy in this situation, but her body was naturally heading towards Elder Even's room.

Creak—

Opening the door and entering, she pressed Erwen's head down as usual to force her to kneel, and then she also knelt down in the same way, returning to the personality of a female pig. Erwen endured the afterglow of her orgasm as much as possible and looked ahead, and she could see the box that her mother had mentioned earlier.

## 31 - World Tree (2)

The Hero inside the box had already lost consciousness. Her blue eyes were unfocused, staring blankly into the air, and her body was unsteady, leaning against the wall of the box, guided by Tentacles.

Milky Fluid was flowing from her vagina, indicating she had been used several times before being placed in the box, and Breast Milk, like Erwen's Aphrodisiacal Milk, was leaking from her breasts. Erwen could guess the treatment the Hero had endured for a week from that wretched sight. Unable to bear it, Erwen screamed.

"...Kanna!!!"

As Erwen shouted, Titania's fist struck her in the side, where she was being forced to bow her head.

Thwack—

"Oheeheeheeex♡"

Erwen was helpless against the sudden blow. Her body, forced into a prostrate position, flipped over, and the impact caused Aphrodisiacal Milk to spill from her breasts.

"Be quiet. How dare you open your mouth, which should be cleaning up Master's filth? You'll be punished during your sleep time tonight."

Erwen's eyes wavered at those words. Being punished during her already insufficient sleep time, with all the conditioning and humiliation, meant she wouldn't be able to fall asleep at all. Erwen pleaded with Titania with a pathetic expression, but she continued to prostrate herself and masturbate without hesitation. Erwen thrashed her body, which had been flipped over by the punch, in deep despair.

Elder Even, who had been watching the mother and daughter's farce, laughed and said,

"The Princess's conditioning is progressing nicely. What did you do today? Ah, you can skip the greetings now."

At his words, Titania shuddered and climaxed, Climax Juice dripping from her World Tree Pussy as she straightened her posture. Then, looking at the miserably struggling Erwen, she said,

"In the morning, I put the fallen bitch in a box. Master used her all night, but she was an impudent thing who couldn't even say thank you, though the Tentacles seemed to enjoy it. And in the afternoon, I had the useless bitch-boy clean. It was the perfect job for trash that keeps making the floor dirty."

Hearing those words, Erwen was overwhelmed with emotion and burst into tears, but the brainwashed Titania continued without concern.

"In the evening, after inspecting the cleaning, I found the insufficient parts and stuffed all the Love Nectar and semen she hadn't cleaned up into her ass instead of dinner. I clearly said she'd get at least Elven Livestock feed if she finished cleaning, but she's a truly useless Livestock."

Erwen couldn't possibly handle the Love Nectar of dozens of Elves alone. Especially since they were all constantly in heat, dripping Honeydew from their World Tree Pussies even when standing still. But Titania didn't consider Erwen's circumstances at all and just kept pushing her.

"After that, I taught the stupid bitch-boy about her own body parts. She's been eating her age with her breasts, still not even knowing her own erogenous zones, but after teaching her for a week, she's at least learned some basic knowledge."

Drip—

Tears welled up in Erwen's eyes as she recalled the memory of having her vagina explored, being told which parts felt how. But she didn't know why



she was crying. She was too flustered by the fact that she had acted out in front of Master and apologized.

"Ah... I'm sorry. A Livestock Queen who's only good for her big breasts and pussy is shooting water from somewhere other than her pussy."

"It's alright, I left that on purpose. I'm more curious about how developed the Princess, who couldn't even masturbate, has become. Can you show me here?"

"Thank you for your forgiveness. I'll demonstrate again right away."

She roughly grabbed Erwen, who was still sobbing on the floor, and moved her to the bed where the Elder was sitting. Erwen continued to resist weakly while crying pathetically, but as Titania stroked the soles of her feet with a familiar motion, she stopped resisting, spurting Tide Water.

"From now on, the Livestock Queen will begin sex education for the useless bitch."

As she declared the start herself, a light of reason gradually began to dwell in her empty eyes. But regardless of her reason, her body began to climb onto Erwen, who was forcibly laid on the bed. Unlike her expression, which was being destroyed in real-time as her memories gradually returned, her body began to suck Erwen's breasts familiarly.

"Sluorp sluorp"

"Heeheehee♡"

The Breast Milk, already soaked in Aphrodisiac, was accompanied by extreme pleasure even in the process of flowing through the mammary glands, and while Erwen was squirting and climaxing, Titania held the sucked Breast Milk in her mouth with a blank face.

"Ugh?!"

Erwen, who was climaxing wildly, couldn't come to her senses from Titania's sudden kiss.

A deep, passionate kiss delivering the Aphrodisiacal Milk squeezed out of Erwen to Erwen♡

The kiss filled Erwen's mouth and continued until Erwen swallowed all the Breast Milk squeezed from herself.

Gulp—

"Puh-haaaaa cough cough"

"Beeeh♡"

Finally, when she swallowed all the Breast Milk, the deep kiss ended, leaving a trail of silvery thread, and both mother and daughter, exposed to Erwen's strong Aphrodisiac, were in a state of extreme arousal, Honeydew flowing from their World Tree Pussies. Erwen despaired at her increasingly lewd body and raised her head, and soon burst into tears again at the sight of Titania's expression.

She seemed to have remembered everything now, crying with the worst expression filled with pain, sadness, and guilt. Nevertheless, her body didn't stop and began to prepare for the next step. She used her hands to spread Erwen's vagina wide open, which was already wet enough, and pinched Erwen's clitoris in an instant.

Pinch—

"Kyaaaah♡♡ That's the pea, no no♡ Clitoris clitoris!!!!"

"Hwaaa please stop"

Erwen and Titania screamed. But Titania's hand moved towards the next area without the slightest hesitation, contrary to her will.

Rub rub—

"Ogooog♡ I don't know that place♡♡ Uwaaa don't rub it with the hand that squeezed Breast Milk♡♡"

The labia minora was an area Erwen hadn't learned about yet. But Titania's hand relentlessly coated the outside of her vagina with Aphrodisiacal Milk.

Pshoooooosh—

"Ahheeheecheek♡♡ Climax climaxed♡"

"That's the labia minora. Remember it from now on, you dirty useless bitch-boy. Uwaaa no! That's not what I meant to say!!!!"

No matter how much Titania, who had regained her senses, wailed, her education didn't stop. Erwen had to keep shouting out her erogenous zones and climaxing. In that way, she had all her shameful erogenous zones exposed and was forced to memorize their locations.

"Aeuuu♡ Ogek♡ G-spot!!!! That's Ogeuaaaak♡♡♡ Mom♡"

"Hwaa, please stop!! Heuh-heuk, I'm sorry, I'm really sor... That's wrong. This is still the vaginal entrance. If it's the G-spot, you'd have to climax this much, right?"

"Uwaaa♡ Rub that hard, Ungiiiiit♡"

Pshaaaaaa—

Erwen collapsed, squirting a huge fountain. Seeing her, Titania's tears grew even thicker. On the other hand, Elder Even watched with uproarious laughter, as if nothing could be more amusing, and when Erwen collapsed, he spoke to Titania in a theatrical tone, mocking her.

"Queen, do you remember a little now?"

"Please... stop it. I was wrong about everything."

"What are you talking about? Isn't this what the Queen did herself?"

"Hwaaaaa!!! Please, just keep brainwashing me. I can't do this anymore."

"I don't think you should be saying that while still fondling your collapsed daughter's pussy, do you? You were good at luring and capturing the Hero, and mercilessly restraining the Hero who cried out for help while climaxing, weren't you?"

At those words, she continued to recall the memories she had forgotten. The memory of flattering the Elder and licking his feet, the memory of begging him to fuck her and spreading her legs for him, the memory of running to restrain the Hero without the slightest hesitation when she collapsed after saving everyone.

She couldn't stand it and felt nauseous as she recalled everything.

"Uweeheecheek"

"Oh dear, the Princess will have to clean that up too. Well, undigested Livestock feed might be more nutritious than eating Love Nectar in your ass every time."

Hearing those words, Titania quickly leaned over to clean up her vomit, but her hand wouldn't go below her navel, as if blocked by an invisible wall. The Elder said to her, who was struggling with all her might,

"I can't have you serving me with hands that have touched such things."

"Please... Master, I beg you."

She gave up everything and spread her own World Tree Pussy, begging the Elder. But he only sneered and mocked her.

"Didn't you spread your pussy and beg me to fuck you just the other day? That's a reward, not a bargaining chip."

At that moment, a small murmur was heard from the bed, as if Erwen had regained consciousness.

"...Mommy... Mommy."

"Erwen!! Mommy's sorry..."

Titania quickly approached Erwen and hugged her. But again, her body was about to move to make Erwen climax. Elder Even, who had been watching the scene with interest, suddenly remembered something and shouted urgently.

"Wait, stop!! Now that I think about it, I haven't fucked both mother and daughter at the same time yet."

Titania's body froze like a stone as the Elder shouted. Erwen, still not understanding the situation, was crying in Titania's arms, and Titania hugged Erwen, waiting for the Elder's command. He looked at the scene lewdly and continued.

"Well, if both of you serve me with your sanity intact, I might reconsider."

Hearing those words, Titania slowly overlapped her body with Erwen's and revealed her genitals. Then, blushing with shame, she said,

"I... I beg you, Master. Please stick your cock into the World Tree Pussy Elven Livestock mother and daughter who are useless except for sex."

"Plea... Please?"

Erwen, still half-conscious, followed her mother's words, and the fresh stimulation was too much for him to bear.

## 32 - World Tree (3)

Perhaps it was because she had been continuously exposed to Erwen's Aphrodisiacal Milk, but Titania's pussy was already sufficiently wet, its crimson hole glistening. In her right mind, she glared at the Elder with a humiliated expression, but her body, aroused to its limit, unconsciously wriggled her hips, enticing the man.

The lewd gesture was more than enough to stimulate Elder Even's lust, but Titania, unaware of such a state, saw the silent Elder and, enduring the shame, once again spread her pussy with her own hands and pleaded. Beneath her, Erwen repeated her words with a dazed expression.

"Master, please use the Livestock Queen's lewd hole. The Tentacles have remodeled it in every nook and cranny, making it a Trash Pussy that spurts Climax Juice no matter which part you touch. It will feel much better than Erwen. Please use me, and use Erwen, who is not brainwashed and cannot serve properly, elsewhere."

"Trash Pussy..."

Indeed, her pussy, spread open by hands full of Aphrodisiacal Milk, was trembling and ready to shoot out Climax Juice. Moreover, a cute Clitoris, fully erect on the soft, crimson inner flesh, signaled that she was fully prepared.

Titania, her face flushed red, tears welling up in her eyes, wore a servile, forced smile.

Enticed by her appeal, Elder Even did not delay any further and grabbed her lewdly swaying hips, plunging his massive cock into her.

Thwack—

Fwoosh—

As if waiting for it, Titania's Trash Pussy gushed like a fountain.

Her body, which had been lewdly enticing his cock just moments before, could not withstand the sudden surge of pleasure and convulsed her Vaginal Muscles to the limit, adding to the Elder's enjoyment.

"Hnghk♡ Just a moment... Slowly, ooh♡"

"Shut up and serve properly."

Thud— Thud—

Titania had been about to ask for a moment to rest from the pleasure that far exceeded her expected threshold, but the Elder ignored the Livestock's words and continued his piston-like movements. Titania, her hair grabbed, was gradually collapsing under his relentless movements.

"Hngoo♡ Serv... Serve you♡ Kiss, please kiss me♡"

She turned her head and begged for a kiss, trying to slow down the piston's speed somehow. It was an obvious request, but the Elder readily kissed her and further increased the speed of his piston. Titania's body flinched and reacted to the unexpected movement.

"Wait, slurpp♡ Puah, sto... slurpp, eugh♡"

She tried to beg the Elder somehow, but each time, the Elder nullified her words with a kiss. The last resort she had devised to escape the pleasure assaulting her pussy was instead resulting in her mouth and pussy being violated simultaneously.

Thwack, thwack, thwack—

With the rhythm gradually accelerating, Titania's reason began to crumble. Her initial ambition to somehow satisfy the Elder and improve Erwen's situation had long flown away in the face of the sticky pleasure. Then, the deep kiss that had seemed like an eternity ended, and she pitifully pleaded with her melting mind.

"Puhaa♡ Pussy♡ No more pussy♡ Let me serve you with something else♡♡"

"Is that so? Understood."

Gulp, gulp

Had Titania's heartfelt cry gotten through? Without any further questioning, the Elder immediately ejaculated and pulled his thing out of her pussy.

"Eh? Master, thank you♡"

Titania thanked him, Milky Fluid dripping from her pussy.

As if proving that they were mother and daughter, Aphrodisiacal Milk, like Erwen's, was dripping from her explosively swollen breasts, and hot steam was rising from her pussy, which had just been thoroughly defiled. Exhausted, she collapsed onto Erwen in the same position.

Thinking that she had protected Erwen with this, she smiled happily and fainted.

After Titania fainted, Elder Even did not leave the spot and this time forcibly woke Erwen by stabbing her sensitive palm.

Stab—

"Hyaaah♡ Ugh, heavy."

Squirting like a water pistol, Erwen was forcibly awakened along with the Tide Water. Unable to move, pinned under the collapsed Titania, she groaned and tried to change her position, but before she could move Titania and change her position, Elder Even approached and said.

"Your mother said to use you instead."

"You must have manipulated Mother again with your dirty brainwashing. Ugh, you may be able to control our bodies, but our hearts will not yield. I will make you pay the price."



Erwen spat out her pent-up hatred.

'Right now, I have no choice but to be played by that bastard's dirty tricks, but someday, an opportunity will come.'

She was a pathetic body that could not even move, but she did not give up and steeled her resolve for revenge. However, Elder Even smiled and manipulated a Magical Tool from his bosom, showing her what had happened while she was unconscious.

"Master, please use the Livestock Queen's lewd hole." The Tentacles have remodeled it in every nook and cranny, making it a Trash Pussy that spurts Climax Juice no matter which part you touch."

"Hyaaaaaa!!! Please, just keep brainwashing me. I can't do this anymore."

"Please... stop it. It's all my fault."

"Puhaa♡ Pussy♡ No more Trash Pussy♡ Let me serve you with something else♡♡"

"Please... Master, I beg you."

"I... I beg you, Master. Please stick your cock into the World Tree Pussy of the Elven Livestock mother and daughter, who are useless except for sex."

"Eh? Master, thank you♡"

---

Titania's words had been cleverly manipulated in order. But Erwen was not in a state to care about such things. Having spent more time with Titania than anyone else, she could feel more acutely than anyone else that Titania was saying those words in her right mind.

For a moment, Erwen was about to explode with the betrayal she felt. But she sensed the immense pain and humiliation that her mother had endured to become so broken. She spat out with a sullen expression.

"Fine, play with me instead. Don't touch my broken mother anymore. Then, I'll do as you say."

Mother and daughter offering their bodies, telling him to use them instead of each other. Elder Even chuckled inwardly and listened to her words.

"Then take the proper Livestock posture. If you act impudently in front of me one more time, I will throw your mother into the Empire."

'Lies. Do you think the other Elves would listen to your words without the Queen's order? But the Empire...'

She immediately saw through his lie, but she did not want to even imagine what would happen if the Elder really went crazy. She had seen enough of how the Empire could trash and display women during the Hero's rescue.

She naturally imitated the words and actions of the brainwashed Elves she had seen so far.

"Ugh... I, the Trash Cow Livestock, greet you, Master."

"Hmm... Not very appealing. Titania is still better. You just keep cleaning up the filth on the floor."

Erwen was humiliated by the Elder's indifferent reaction, but for her mother's sake, she endured the shame once again and uttered lewd words with a reddened face.

"Please use my Trash Cow's Trash Hole for the rest of your life. The Tentacles have remodeled me here and there, so my body, which is more miserable and trash-like than any other Livestock, is full of Aphrodisiacal Milk and needs your cock. Erwen has evolved into a pregnant Livestock and has no use for her arms and legs except as sex handles. Please help me do something that fits my purpose."

The vulgar words Erwen urgently shouted were a miserable declaration that plunged her own worth below that of a slave.

Hearing those words, the Elder burst into laughter, saved those words in the recording Magical Tool he had in his bosom, and said with a smile.

"Well, if you're that sincere, I'll make an exception and use you once. You don't need any preparation, do you?"

Erwen answered, squirting Breast Milk and Tide Water.

"Yes♡ I'm an Aroused Cow that produces Aroused Milk on its own and doesn't need foreplay. Please enjoy my pussy, which has been educated by my mother and has become even more lewd."

To Erwen, who had abandoned her own dignity and pride and was miserably flattering him, Elder Even inserted his cock, which was covered in Titania's Love Nectar.

Thwack—

The Trash Pussy, full of weaknesses and lewdly remodeled by the Tentacles, made a squelching sound and welcomed the genitals that had entered it after a long time. Previously, unknown Vaginal Muscles had contracted and led Erwen to a mad climax, but now she was more sensitively tightening her pussy, feeling for herself which parts were feeling what.

"Hngh♡ I've received Master's big cock..."

Perhaps it was the result of the development she had undergone, but Erwen resisted the overwhelming pleasure and was able to completely swallow his cock with her pussy. Despite the terrible pleasure, she thought of Titania and flattered the Elder. But he was not satisfied with just insertion and continued his movements.

## 33 - World Tree (4)

Erwen desperately endured the stimulation of the inserted cock, feigning pleasure until the very end. The heat and pleasure she felt just from it being inside her were already close to her limit. She squirmed her barely moving body, trying to find a spot where the stimulation was weaker, but there was no such place in her pussy, which had already been remodeled by the Tentacle's caresses.

"Hng... I, I feel so good, Master."

"Indeed. Did you learn how to use your pussy from your mother? Like mother, like daughter."

The Elder looked down on her flattery. He had noticed Erwen's timid resistance long ago, but he didn't bother to point it out and continued the act. Erwen's heart sank at his words, but she breathed a sigh of relief at the Elder's nonchalant attitude and began to move slightly to avoid the pleasure.

"Hnghh♡ I'll serve you properly now, as Elven Livestock. Unghoht♡ Slo, slowly, please♡ The stimulation is...♡"

"Hmm, is there any reason to use Elven Livestock who doesn't even know how to serve properly yet? I guess I'll just use Titania for sex like I always have, and you can be my Love Nectar cleaner until you become useful."

"Hyaht♡ No, I can, I can serve you properly♡ Keuheut♡"

At the Elder's words, she desperately tried to move her Trash Pussy again. But she kept trying to avoid the pleasure she couldn't get used to.

However, despite her subtle movements to avoid the stimulation, her sensitive Vaginal Muscles quickly wriggled and chased after the pleasure. Her plan to protect Titania by enduring as much as possible and pleasing the Elder was crumbling little by little from the very first insertion.

'Still, I should be able to endure this somehow. Compared to the Tentacle's movements until now...Kkwaaaaaak—

"Heugoooohook♡"

Before she could even finish that arrogant thought, as Erwen carefully adjusted her position, the Elder roughly grabbed her Aphrodisiacal Milk-producing breasts without a word.

With just that grab, all thoughts flew out of Erwen's head. Her breasts, which were always full of Aphrodisiacal Milk, squirted Breast Milk and rejoiced. She reached climax in an instant, trembling, all her subtle movements until now rendered useless.

As her other breast was grabbed as well, Erwen lost her mind and was reduced to squeezing out Aphrodisiacal Milk and wailing. Moreover, just as Erwen was going crazy from her breasts, an additional blow came flying in, the piston action starting again as if mocking her meaningless service.

Jjigeok— Jjilgeok—

"Ohiiiiik♡ Pussy, please stop♡ Eungiiiiit♡ I'd rather ki, euehk♡♡"

"Like mother, like daughter, you really do the same things." But Titania is the only one who can sacrifice herself for you, right?"

"Euhhii♡ I can't take this♡♡ My Womb is being destroyed as my g-spot is rubbed♡♡ Ogeak♡ I don't know this kind of stimulation♡♡"

Erwen melted at the tenacity, which was different from the pleasure-injection-style intercourse for resistance destruction solely for the Tentacle's reproduction. Erwen flailed her limbs, which wouldn't move properly, and screamed at the training sex that was on a different level from when she had to bear little Tentacles every time.

"Cock. If it moves, eugeeeek♡♡ It feels so good♡♡ Ohik♡ I love how it presses down on my Womb♡ My World Tree Womb, which has given birth to so many Tentacles, is wide open♡"

From Erwen's mouth, which had melted from pleasure, came flattery that was sincere, unlike anything she had said until now. Her expression, which had completely loosened up, was no different from Titania's, who was collapsed on the floor. Erwen decorated the Queen's office with Breast Milk and moans for a long time, then fainted, unable to withstand the Elder's subsequent ejaculation.

Ulkkeok— Ulkkeok—

"Heuiiii♡ Cock♡ Thank you♡"

Erwen, who had fainted while hugging the Elder tightly with her limbs that wouldn't move properly. The Elder smiled at her pathetic posture, in which she couldn't even interlock her fingers due to her clit-like sensitive palms and somehow crossed the backs of her hands to grab the Elder, and emptied all of his remaining semen inside her.

Ppodeudeudeuk— Bbak!

"Ageeeeeeeek♡ My clit♡"

Byureureureureuk

Ppong—!

Elder Even, who gave Erwen's arrogant pussy, which seemed determined not to let go of his cock until the very end, a flick on the forehead, pulled his cock out of her Vaginal Muscles, which were clinging to him until the very end. Looking at the mother and daughter, who were smiling at each other with ruined faces, he gave a simple order.

"Get up, sow."

With those words as the keyword, Titania's black collar flashed, and Titania's body, which had been unconscious, forcibly woke up. Her eyes blinked blankly again, and soon after, Titania's deeply ingrained sow personality awakened with a familiar flattery.

"This female Elven Livestock greets Master."

She started masturbating diligently in the same position she had fallen in, ignoring the semen sloshing in her pussy. She had just tried to protect Erwen by throwing herself, but now she was indifferently thinking about how to wake Erwen up and make her clean.

"It's always funny to see. Well, I'll wake up the bitch Hero in the tank tomorrow and enjoy her too."Clap clap clap—

"Eungoooooooook♡ Agik♡"

Clap clap clap—

"Agyaaaaaaak♡"

Soon after, Titania grabbed Erwen's hands and repeatedly clapped them together strongly until she got up. Erwen, unable to even make a sound in the storm of terrible pleasure, trembled and was forced to get up. She apologized for her inadequate service for a long time, and then Titania grabbed her by the hair and forcibly shoved her face into the floor.

In the end, she spent the entire evening eating Titania and the Elder's semen and Love Nectar, and then she licked up all the Aphrodisiacal Milk-soaked Elven Livestock feed without leaving a trace.

After being played with by the Elder for a long time, Erwen finally had her short break, her sleep time, at dawn. Her bedroom was a ridiculously large dildo fixed to the toilet wall used by other Elven Livestock.

She now smeared her Breast Milk on the dildo as if she was used to it, then lay down on the toilet and inserted it herself. It was a painful way to sleep that started with Titania's absurd words that she would train her Trash Pussy. Of course, that hideous thing did nothing to train her pussy, but only made it more lewd and hopeless.

"Haeueuk♡ Please, Mom, come back..."

It was a lewd space full of Love Nectar and stench, not the cool and cozy wooden bed she used to use, but Erwen immediately fell into a slumber, thinking that she could rest even a little.

She was in a ridiculous state, lying on the toilet with her pussy pierced by a dildo, but Erwen fell into a deep sleep, dreaming an impossible dream that everyone would return to normal. The dildo vibrated and tore her pussy apart, but Erwen, who had exhausted all her energy, moved into an even deeper dream.

Peoeok—

But that happy imagination was short-lived, and someone forcibly woke her up from her sweet sleep with a strong impact. She instinctively tried to raise her upper body to grasp the situation, but that action was absolutely impossible for her pussy, which wouldn't let go of the dildo. Rather, her pussy tightened its Vaginal Muscles even more and transmitted the dildo's vibration to her as it was.

Jiiiiiiing—

"Eunggeeeek♡ What's wro... Agik♡ Stop the dildo♡ Heuiiiing♡♡"

"Listen carefully. During today's sleep time, you will fall asleep while receiving a 'punishment,' as I said before."

"Bueeeek♡ Mo, Mom♡ The Elder definitely said he wouldn't touch me anymore... Eunghik♡"

It was Titania who woke her up, still masturbating and moving without permission to reach climax. She was silently touching her clitoris with a cold expression, squirting water from her pussy. Despite that unsightly state, she continued to speak in a cold voice.

"Do, don't question Master's judgment, oohik♡"

She tilted her head back with a vulgar face and groaned, as if she was about to reach orgasm. But she couldn't reach climax or stop masturbating without permission, so she returned to her cold expression and applied sticky fluid to Erwen's hands and soles.



"Aaaaaaaaaa no♡ I'm already having a hard time with the dildo, if I get that, keuook♡ I can't sleep at all♡"

Erwen screamed at the familiar stickiness. But Titania scolded her while diligently poking her own pussy with three fingers.

[illegible]

[illegible]

## 34 - World Tree (5)

The mother and daughter, due to Titania's misstep, were drenched in Aphrodisiac Mucus, which was originally intended to be used sparingly on Erwen. Unlike the screaming Erwen, the brainwashed Titania indifferently got up, seemingly unfazed, and tried to continue what she was doing. However, the effects of the mucus were beyond imagination.

Shiver—

A tremor ran through her body that even her emotionless face couldn't conceal. Her self-pleasuring, which she had been continuing even while scolding Erwen, momentarily stopped. But rather, her pussy gushed out even more intensely than before.

Spurt—

"Ehehe♡ I didn't get per...ok♡permission to cum."

Even so, Titania's body, unable to reach climax, trembled as she continued the ordered self-pleasuring. Titania's fingers incessantly entered her pussy, which was already heated by the mucus. The accumulating pleasure was melting her brain, but without an order, she could never stop or climax.

Squish— Squish—

"Hooook♡ Can't cum♡ A sow can't cum without orders, eek♡♡"

Her cold expression was nowhere to be found, replaced by the face of a sow in heat as she miserably continued to pleasure herself. The only thing allowed to her was to torment Erwen, who was even more miserable than herself. She abandoned her mind, which was breaking down from pleasure, and turned her gaze to Erwen.

Meanwhile, Erwen's situation was no less miserable than Titania's. Originally, only a very small amount was supposed to be applied to her weak points, her hands and feet, but due to Titania's mistake, she was also drenched in a huge amount of concentrated Aphrodisiac Mucus and wailed. Unlike Titania, she wasn't under any suggestion like constant self-pleasuring, but she was fixed on the toilet seat with a huge dildo penetrating her pussy.

Unable to escape or change her position, Erwen desperately flapped her powerless limbs and cried out for mercy.

"Oheeeeeek♡ Save me♡ I don't wanna climax♡♡♡"

Psh— Spurt—

"Can't rest for even a moment.."agook♡ My hands and feet are burning♡ Ahik♡ Evvennn♡ Help meeee♡"

Before being drenched in the Aphrodisiac, the burning sensation spread through her delicately applied palms and soles, and the two areas, which had become erogenous zones, sent insane pleasure to her brain, making it impossible to clench her fists or stand on the ground. Moreover, the merciless vibration of the dildo drove her to the extreme without any sign of stopping.

"Ahik♡ Euheg♡ Ogooooo..."

Erwen's body twitched from the excessive pleasure as she lost consciousness. It was the only rest given to her in the pleasure hell where she would rather faint.

Crack—

"Hik♡ Aaaaaaaah!"!!! No, ungoooooook♡"

But she couldn't fall asleep. As she was about to faint, Titania chanted a spell with the hand that had been diligently probing her pussy, forcibly

waking her up. She lost her balance due to the insane pleasure and swayed, but raised her Love Nectar-shining hand to Erwen's chest.

"Ungehek♡ Alone♡ Climax and ogok♡ Can't escape♡"

Titania continued to use magic to prevent Erwen from fainting, while diligently probing her own pussy with her remaining hand.

"Ugh..."Crack—

"Ungyak♡ Oheeeeeek♡♡ Augh..."Crack—

"Agyaaaaaak♡ Tingly, no♡ Uhiiiiik♡"

Psh— Spurt—

Breast Milk gushed from Erwen's chest due to the constant stimulation, and Titania, not to be outdone, continued to shoot water from her pussy." This vulgar and painful time finally ended when Titania, constantly hit by Erwen's Aphrodisiacal Milk, collapsed, unable to withstand the pleasure.

Of course, Erwen also fainted with the face of a vulgar sow, her tongue hanging out, after being tormented with all sorts of magic on her chest without being able to faint during that time.

The mother and daughter, who had just thrown themselves to protect each other, made the bathroom a sea of Love Nectar after a vulgar showdown, driving each other madly to climax and collapsing.

---

""""Ungoooooooooot♡""""

The next day, Elder Even, who was greeted as usual while enjoying the self-pleasuring of the female Elven Livestock, headed to Erwen's sleeping place, the toilet stall, to check on Titania and Erwen's condition. Behind him, the Hero with a dog collar crawled on all fours, being harassed by the Elves behind her and forcibly following the Elder.

She had just been taken out of the Tentacle Box, and her beautiful naked body was soiled with the Tentacle's sticky mucus. Her eyes were covered with a blindfold, obscuring her vision, and she was being forcibly dragged along by the dog collar. Of course, her pussy was flooding and climaxing even with the slightest stimulation as usual, and like Erwen, her breasts had been modified, with white liquid dripping sporadically, soiling the floor along with her pussy juice.

Finally, when the Elder arrived at the bathroom, Erwen's sleeping stall was filled with a lewd smell that could be detected even from the outside.

When the Elder gestured, one of the Elven Livestock, who had been self-pleasuring nakedly behind him, jumped out and opened the door in his place. As the door opened, a stench of a different dimension rushed out, and there were Titania, lying on the floor and still rubbing her bloodshot pussy, and Erwen, with her eyes rolled back, twitching and leaking water from her pussy.

Titania, out of her mind, continued to mutter to herself, smearing Erwen's Aphrodisiacal Milk on her red, bloodshot pussy.

"I want to cum... I want to climax... Climax♡ I'll cum this time, eeeeeek♡ Ah... Aaaaaaaah!"

Elder Even appeared before Titania, who was still vigorously self-pleasuring without reaching climax. As soon as she saw the Elder, she immediately prostrated herself and gave the greeting of a female Elven Livestock.

"A, a female Elven Livestock greets Master. Master, please help me. Pussy♡ I want to cum with my pussy, oooo♡"

Her eyes shone lewdly with lust, and she pleaded with the Elder in a desperate voice. Of course, even while making such a vulgar plea, her hands did not stop, fondling her nipples and Clitoral Stimulation. She desperately shook her lewd body, appealing to the Elder.

"Hmph."

[Mind Restore]

The Elder ignored Titania and turned his gaze to Erwen, forcibly waking her up with Mind Restore Healing magic. As the Elder's low voice echoed, Erwen regained her senses as if by a lie, and as soon as she saw the Elder, she cried and pleaded.

"I'm sorry♡ For not serving properly, being a Trash Pussy cow♡ Please give me another chance, ohiiik♡"

Erwen climaxed once again while apologizing due to the movement of the dildo. The Elder smiled and brought the Hero, who was behind him, to face Erwen. The Hero, unable to see, was acting like a bitch with a bewildered expression, fawning.

"Woof♡ Woof♡ Trash Pussy bitch here♡ I can serve with a Trash Pussy full of female juices and breasts that have been modified to leak Breast Milk, even though they're already Trash Pussy♡ So please, no more Tentacle♡"

"Uhiik♡ K... Kana?"

Erwen, now noticing the Hero's appearance, let out a surprised voice even while climaxing. The Hero also heard the words and recognized that the person in front of her was Erwen. Although the Hero's eyes were covered, her sensitive senses could clearly feel what kind of state Erwen was being displayed in and climaxing.

The moment she recognized the sight, the Hero couldn't hold back and shouted.

"You said you wouldn't touch Erwen! Aheuek♡"

Her Trash Pussy body climaxed just by shouting and showed off her lewdness again, but it wasn't important to the Hero. Because when she was caught and brainwashed by the Elves again, Elder Even had always promised that if the Hero surrendered, he wouldn't touch Erwen, who had already fallen as far as she could fall.

With that one word, the Hero couldn't resist and accepted all the brainwashing. Even when her breasts were modified and her magic was converted into Aphrodisiacal Milk, causing her to shed tears, even when she had to make food for the Tentacle and was forced to climax 24 hours a day to squeeze out her pussy juice, even when her most sensitive part, the Clitoral Stimulation, was continuously activated as a pastime, she endured, believing in that one word.

But Erwen's vulgar appearance was definitely not her original self. The Hero, not giving in even with her Trash Pussy body constantly climaxing, resisted. Her fierce resistance continued until she inadvertently drew out her magic and was punished with Clitoral Stimulation.

Crack—

"I won't be able to do it like last time.".. Agyaaaaaak♡ Ohik♡ Ohik♡ I'm sorryyyy♡"

The Elder, who had been watching the whole farce, smiled and said to the Hero.

"Of course, I never touched her. But I didn't stop that bitch from begging to serve on her own."Crack—

"Ahik♡ Yes♡ I'm too stupid to remember the pro.".. Oguahhh♡"

"...Sorry♡ Ogoooooook♡ It's my fau Uhiiiiik♡"

Amidst the Elder's sneers, the Hero and Erwen screamed and climaxed for a long time.



## 35 - World Tree (6)

For a while, the humiliation of the two continued.

"Waaah♡ Slurp, slurp. It's because this bitch is stupid♡ Please forgive me just this once, Master."

The Hero quickly called herself a worthless bitch and licked his feet, begging for mercy, but the Elder instructed the other Elves to continue pouring magic power into the Hero's clitoris.

"We need to teach this bitch a lesson. You two stay here and keep pouring magic power into that slut's clit. If she faints, I'll come and cast a mental Healing magic."

Hearing those words, the Hero turned pale and grabbed the Elder's trouser leg, pleading, but as soon as a jolt of electricity hit her clit, she convulsed and reached climax. On the other hand, Erwen, seeing the Hero's appearance, spoke resolutely, still with a huge dildo inserted in her pussy♡

"Ughyaaak♡ I will never give in. Whatever you say will eventually be a lie. I'd rather die than be played with anymore."

Erwen declared with a determined expression, squirting Tide Water from her pussy. Elder Even found that appearance endlessly amusing, but he decided to respect Erwen's will.

"Is that so? Then I'll give up on being served by you. Anyway, there are plenty of bitches around, and as long as the bitch connected to the World Tree gives birth to Tentacles properly. But let's put a safety device on you."

The Elder said with a smile full of laughter and took out a small ring from his pocket. It was a Magical Tool recovered from the corpse of an Imperial agent. The ring sparkled with black light, and it was filled with densely packed small thorns.

Erwen couldn't even guess what the object was at first, but she felt like she had seen it somewhere. Moreover, as the Elder approached, she instinctively felt a sense of rejection rising up. Feeling the rising rejection, she resisted fiercely.

Flail, flail—

"Ack♡ Get away!" Eek!"

But the only resistance she could offer with that flimsy body was to shake her body while fixed to the wall with a dildo. The Elder easily avoided the attack and headed for her clitoris, which was still standing up and announcing her heat.

At that moment, Erwen could remember where she had seen the object. It was definitely the Magical Tool that was monstrously attached to the Hero's clitoris. Realizing the identity of the Magical Tool, Erwen resisted even more frantically, but her pussy, which was tightly biting the dildo, had nowhere to escape.

Eventually, she had no choice but to watch the situation quietly until the Elder grabbed her clitoris and stretched it with all his might.

"Kkyaaaaaaak♡ Don't touch my clit♡"

"Now, say hello to the Magical Tool that you will be with forever."Crack—  
Squeeze

"Agyaaaaaaak♡ Stop it♡ Oheh♡ Ohehek♡"

Eventually, the inserted Magical Tool mercilessly stabbed her clitoris, creating space for itself to settle in. Erwen screamed at the unprecedented pain, but the Elder only laughed and used low-level Healing magic.

[Healing]

With the Elder's one word, Erwen's clitoris, which had been riddled with holes by tiny needles, began to fill with flesh again and recover. Of course,

with the needles of the Magical Tool still stuck in it♡ Moreover, the low-level Healing magic had no pain-relieving effect, so Erwen eventually couldn't bear the pain and fainted.

Drip, drip, drip

Erwen's pussy also couldn't stand it and squirted golden liquid, celebrating the birth of a new organ. While Erwen was unconscious, the Magical Tool was perfectly fused with her clit, making it impossible to remove. The Elder burst into laughter at the perfectly combined appearance and ordered the Elven Livestock next to him.

"Wake her up."

The Elves next to him, who had been managing the Hero until now, immediately understood the Elder's intention and poured magic power into Erwen's Clitoral Stimulation.

Zap—

Black lightning struck Erwen's weakness with a small sound.

"Agyaiaaaaaak♡ Ehe?"Zap zap—

"Ogooooooooook♡"

Erwen woke up instantly with excruciating pain and pleasure. She looked around blankly with a dazed expression for a while, but she quickly regained her senses, squirting Tide Water from her pussy at the sound of another electric shock.

The Elder smiled at Erwen, who had been forcibly awakened, and explained what she would be doing from now on.

"How do you feel about having a couple ring with your friend? Now you will live a life of being trapped in a Tentacle Box forever, giving birth to baby Tentacles. Oh, of course, there must be a successor, so you may

occasionally eat my semen as a special meal with your pussy. The babies born that way will also wear slave collars and live in the Tentacle Box."

Hearing those words, Erwen was overwhelmed and unknowingly drew up the magic power of the World Tree. The magic power expanded in an instant and was enough to blow up the entire room with the Elder, but black light flashed eerily from her clitoris.

Zap zap zap— Zap

"Ogeeeeeeeek♡ Ungot♡ Ungyaaaaaaaaak♡ Agyak♡ Ageueuaaaaa♡"

Drip, drip, drip—

The electricity that pierced through all of Erwen's erogenous zones in an instant scattered all the magic power she had drawn up into the air, giving her excruciating pain and pleasure. Erwen trembled, shed tears, and fainted again. Her pussy also shot out urine and Tide Water indiscriminately.

Watching Erwen, who was messing up the toilet with her convulsions, the Elder checked the performance of the Magical Tool, and with a satisfied expression, he laughed and ordered Erwen to be put in the Tentacle Box.

A few days later, Erwen and the Hero finally surrendered. The Hero couldn't withstand the 24-hour Clitoral Stimulation torture and begged to be stopped, saying she would do anything, and Erwen endured without giving up her will even in the Tentacle Box, but when the Tentacles grew madly with the Hero's Love Nectar, she couldn't bear it and begged to be taken out, saying she would do anything.

The two bitches, who had surrendered so miserably, prostrated themselves before Elder Even, revealing their bodies glistening with Love Nectar and semen. Even though they had not been brainwashed, they were miserably masturbating like other female livestock, waiting for the Elder's disposal.

""The female livestock greets Master.""

The two lewd bitches, who had come several times even while doing greeting masturbation, trembled with their gone bodies and waited for Elder Even's disposal. The Elder waited until they had climaxed enough. When the two were about to lose their minds from the pleasure just before fainting, he finally accepted their greetings.

"So, do both of you livestock have something to say to me?"

""Yes!""

Erwen and the Hero answered at the same time as they reached climax. The two looked at each other, and the Hero began to speak first.

"Waaah♡ Waaah♡ The pussy Hero, who is a worthless bitch for life, speaks. Please raise me as a pet that is both a dick storage and an onahole♡ My clitoris is trembling, I can't stand it anymore♡ I'll show you the lewd services that were forcibly beaten into my head with the Imperial special training every day♡"

Not to be outdone, Erwen also couldn't stand it and began to say the lewd surrender declaration she had prepared.

"...Moo♡ The female livestock Princess, who is a worthless heifer for life, begs. Please make me a High Elf breeding livestock♡ I want to suck Master's extra-large dick, which is more reliable than Tentacles♡ I'm so lewd that instead of shooting a bow or walking, I'll serve you every day with my flimsy limbs that have evolved for mating♡"

The Elder burst into laughter inside at the two people's, no, now two animals who are not even sex slaves, lewd requests, but spoke with a seemingly bored expression.

"I don't think there's a need to raise two of them. One of you will be made into an ornament that squirts Tide Water forever with Clitoral Stimulation, or you'll be making livestock forever in the Tentacle Box. Hmm, which one is better?"

At that one word, the two began to cry and insisted that they were more lewd and worthless onahole livestock. The Hero spread her pussy wide open herself and lifted her legs like a dog, masturbating and shooting Climax Juice like a dog, and Erwen, feeling a sense of crisis at seeing the Hero, flailed her flimsy limbs and squeezed out her own Breast Milk, licking it and dripping juice from her pussy.

Elder Even, who had been watching the two female livestock, couldn't help but burst into laughter and continued to speak.

"Puhuhuk. Still, I thought it would be right to have Elven Livestock since it's the World Tree."

Erwen's complexion brightened at those words, and she began to masturbate, appealing to her breasts even more diligently. On the other hand, the Hero was noticeably shocked and began to tremble, dripping not Tide Water but urine. But the Elder's words did not end and continued.

"But still, shouldn't we give a chance to the Hero who saved the world, even though she's useless now except for pleasing dicks? Although she's livestock."

Hearing those words, the Hero was noticeably pleased and reached climax. It was a sight to see her rejoicing that she was useless except for pleasing dicks, but she didn't want to receive Clitoral Stimulation torture again no matter what.

The Elder, who had continued to speak, looked at the two female livestock and said for the last time.

"Then let's do this. The two female livestock will compete tomorrow to see who is more useful and lewd livestock. I'll raise the winning female as a pet, but there must be a punishment for the loser, right?"

The Hero and Erwen sensed an extremely ominous nuance in the Elder's words, but they couldn't dare to express it and barked or mooed, expressing their agreement. The Elder continued to speak.

"Yes, yes, the loser will not be one of the Tentacles or Clitoral Stimulation objects, but will be displayed in a transparent Tentacle Box forever while receiving Clitoral Stimulation forever, burning her clit and giving birth to Tentacles for the rest of her life. It might be a reward for lewd bitches like you, though."

Hearing those words, the two Heroes trembled in fear and looked at each other. The two female Heroes, who had been apologizing to each other until recently, now had to risk their lives to win against each other.

## 36 - World Tree (7)

The day before the match that would decide the fate of the two females, Kanna and Erwen were using their bodies to serve the Elder, hoping to please him even a little.

The Hero, as she had learned in the Empire, clung to the Elder with all her might, rubbing her body against him. It was a precarious pose, supporting her entire weight with only her pussy, but the Hero endured the overflowing pleasure, rubbing her soft skin against the Elder's body. Nuzzling her nipples and Clitoris against the man's body, whispering lewd words and acting coquettish, she looked like nothing more than a bitch driven mad by cock.

"Ungoooooot♡ My nipples and Clitoris are rubbing together and I'm going♡ I'm a trashy, horny bitch masturbating with Master's body and tightening my pussy♡ I need Master's sturdy cock, not Tentacles. Please raise me as your pet, ooooooh."

The Hero continued to serve with her whole body to differentiate herself from Erwen, who couldn't even stand. Her trashy and lewd body scattered Climax Juice everywhere, flaunting the obscenity of a trashy bitch who could reach Climax anywhere on her body.

Even her Tentacle-modified breasts were squirting Breast Milk, and the Hero was begging in a way that was so ugly and obscene that it was impossible to imagine her previous arrogant attitude♡

Perhaps her desperate plea worked, as the Elder, who had been enjoying her service while sitting, moved his body and moved the cock that her Vaginal Muscles were tightly gripping. It was a very slight stimulation, but her pussy, which had been horribly developed, did not miss even the smallest stimulation and convulsed, reaching Climax.

Byururururut—



"Ungooheeeek♡ A horny bitch's pussy is weak everywhere, ooooooh♡ Just a little rubbing anywhere♡ And I immediately go, aheeeek♡ And spray Bitch Juice, ooooooh♡"

"So, how much were you trained in the Empire?" I heard that you were in a state where you couldn't even live a normal life, let alone resist. To think I almost died to a bitch like you."

"Ugieek♡ I'm sorry♡ This trashy bitch briefly forgot her place♡ I'll atone by serving with my pussy forever♡ So...ugyaaaaak♡"

The Hero, reminded of the fact that she had injured him, apologized with a pale face, terrified, but the Elder cut her off with a single Clitoral Shock. Then, he woke up the Hero, who was convulsing from the Clitoral Shock and rolling her eyes back, and said.

"Hmph, who said I was curious about the opinions of livestock? Tell me what kind of training you received. It might be a useful time for that boy over there who's collapsed."

Erwen, who had been licking up and cleaning the Love Nectar that the Hero had spilled while waiting for her turn, flinched at those words, but she couldn't show it any more due to the fear of Tentacles and electricity, and continued cleaning. The Elder enjoyed Erwen's reaction and poked the area where her Womb was located with his finger, urging the Hero.

"I want to quickly show that arrogant boy the same hell. Tell me quickly."Kkuuk— Kkuuk—

"Agyaaaaak♡ If you poke my Womb, I'll go quickly, ooooooh♡♡ Unghe♡ If I'm stimulated by both cock and fingers♡♡ I'll talk♡ Just a moment♡ Please wait a moment...unghueeeek♡"

Contrary to the Hero's urgent words, her horny Womb was already clinging tightly to Sir Cock, wriggling its entrance and fawning. The trashy baby bag entrance, blinking and tempting the cock with pleasant stimulation♡ The Elder enjoyed that pleasant sensation and waited for the Hero's words.

"Ughhh♡ Needles...with needles, ooooooh♡"

The Hero, trembling as if the mere thought was terrifying, began to explain. She slowly explained the training she had received so far, trembling more and more, and before she knew it, she was peeing her pants and vividly explaining the terrible process. From the Training Sphere that stretched hours into years with a terrible magnification, to the state of her trashy pussy, which had been slowly developed with detailed needles so that each tiny bump was modified to be Clitoris-level, to the Clitoris button that made her subservient just by pressing it.

Her training process in the Empire, which could be called her dark history, was vividly explained. Listening to that story, the Elder sometimes even clapped and admired the Empire's training methods, and lamented the lack of a Training Sphere, expressing his regret. On the other hand, Erwen, who was listening to the story with him, collapsed and writhed in despair when she heard that the Clitoral Stimulation fixed her body.

"Like that...my pussy was fixed as a permanently trashy bitch pussy that can never be fixed♡ It's a trashy pussy that always goes before Master, but with years of desperate effort, I can serve properly like this♡ If you raise me as a bitch, I will never disappoint you♡ I can even do this, huuuh♡"

The Hero, explaining her trashy pussy specs even as she rolled her eyes back and reached Climax. That miserable sight continued until the Elder, satisfied, stopped hitting her Womb entrance with his cock.

Perhaps to prove that fact, the Hero's pussy, which had been constantly tightening, relaxed and contracted, wriggling and fawning over the cock.

It was a lewd and ugly personal skill that even a prostitute wouldn't learn♡

But the Hero didn't care and clung to the Elder, continuing to show off her vulgar personal skills. She consoled herself, thinking that it was better now than during her Training Sphere days when no matter what she did, she couldn't get him to accept her surrender, and continued the vulgar poses and pleas that she had worried about for so long in the Training Sphere.

"A submission button that makes me completely submit no matter who presses it♡ It's always erect so I can't even hide it, and it's a trashy area that's been perfectly soaked to the inside with terrible Aphrodisiacal Milk with micro-needles so I can't even put a cover on it for the rest of my life♡ From now on, this bitch will turn it without using her front paws♡"

Finally, when the Hero spun her Clitoris around and shook her hips on her own, the Elder couldn't help but burst into laughter. The Hero, desperately shaking her hips, forgetting that his cock was inserted. She was momentarily flustered by the surging pleasure and shot out Tide Water, and the Elder, unable to withstand the surging stimulation, soiled her body, which was shining with sweat and Love Nectar, with Milky Fluid.

"Ogooooook♡ H,hot♡ Hooooooooeeee♡ No way♡ I'm going too much and I can't come to my senses♡ Ogeeeek♡ Sleep♡ Ogok♡ Ungik♡ Ungieeeeeek♡"

"Don't hold back and go, bitch."

"Neeeeeeet♡"

Pushaaaaaaaaak♡

With those words, the Hero rolled her eyes back and fainted with a grand Climax. The Elder's semen flowed out of her pussy, throbbing, and she decorated the end of her service with a trashy bitch fountain, shooting Tide Water high into the sky.

He could have forcibly woken her up and continued the service, but the Elder didn't bother waking up the Hero, who had fallen to the bottom of obscenity, and looked for Erwen. She had stopped cleaning and was wailing as she looked at the monstrosity attached to her Clitoris.

"Aaaaaaaaak♡ Take it off♡ Please just cut it off, ooooooh♡"

The Elder, laughing at Erwen's screams, explained.

"That's impossible. From the moment it was attached, it was permanently assimilated with your soul. Even if you cut off that part entirely, it'll reappear somewhere else, right? If you don't believe me, should I experiment? It would be fun to block your nipples and have you struggle with Aphrodisiacal Milk accumulating in your breasts forever. Do you think you can win the livestock match in that state? If you lose, you'll be trapped in the Tentacle Box forever, always tortured on your Clitoris while stuffing yourself with Aphrodisiacal Milk and giving birth to Tentacles."

Erwen, unable to understand the situation, stammered at the Elder's crazy and terrible words.

"Ehh...? Forever...?"

The Elder smiled and explained her situation again to Erwen, who was dripping Breast Milk with a blank expression.

"Yes, you have to live forever with that trashy body that's only good for processing sex. Well, if you lose to the Hero tomorrow, you'll be trapped in the Tentacle Box without even having time to think, so you don't have to worry about it. A Seedbed doesn't have to be smart. Unless it's a pet livestock."

With that kind explanation, Erwen's last bit of pride was shattered. She didn't even have a clue what kind of match it would be, but Erwen, who couldn't use her limbs, was sure to be at a disadvantage compared to the Hero. Moreover, the fact that she had to live forever in this body was hammered into her mind, and she felt that all resistance was futile.

She, who had been wailing, forced a smile at the Elder without even having time for her tears to dry.

"L,livestock raised by Master don't need hands and feet in the first place♡  
Hehehe♡"

Although her tears didn't stop, she continued to force a smile and continued to speak.

"Hikkeup, p,please let me clean your cock♡ A lewd trashy cow likes Cock Juice the most in the world, ooooooh♡ Please raise me as your pet livestock♡"

Erwen, passing by the Hero who was still convulsing and spewing out pussy water, began to crawl diligently towards the Elder. She struggled towards the Elder, wriggling her heavy body, which didn't move easily because her limbs had been modified.

Her body, which had been thoroughly trained so far, was trembling with Aphrodisiacal Milk and began to diligently clean the Elder's huge cock.

"Chureureup♡ D,delicious. I want to eat only this for the rest of my life, moo♡ Please raise me as your pet livestock♡"

It was an obvious flattery, but the Elder smiled wryly and agreed. Erwen, unaware of that fact, smiled obsequiously and spread her legs wide, uttering a word.

"I,I'll work harder♡ At least fairly♡ Please let me fight Kanna fairly♡"

## 37 - World Tree (8)

As Erwen lowered her pride and licked the filth, begging pathetically, the Elder smiled mockingly and promised to hold a fair match as she wished. Hearing those words, Erwen visibly rejoiced and continued her service.

"Thank you, Master♡ Slurp♡"

The more she licked, the harder the Elder's member became, and she diligently licked it. Having tirelessly cleaned his Love Nectar for a while, the Elder seemed satisfied with Erwen's technique and soon ejaculated.

"Bleh♡ Master's semen is rich and delicious♡"

Erwen took a mouthful of his semen and showed it to the Elder before swallowing it greedily without hesitation, telling herself it was better than having Tentacles forcibly inject Nutrient Mucus or cleaning up the Love Nectar spilled by other Elven Livestock.

"Thank you for using this Trash Pussy's useless body today as well♡"

Once the Elder finished ejaculating, Erwen thought her service was over, so she bowed and began crawling back towards the Hero, leaving a trail of obscene residue of Breast Milk and Tide Water as she went. But the Elder was not yet satisfied.

Feeling something was wrong as her body wouldn't move no matter how she twisted, she turned around to see Elder Even holding her leg, grinning lecherously.

"I'm not satisfied yet. Where do you think you're going?"

She had been tortured in the Tentacle Box for days, exhausting all her stamina, but she couldn't afford to offend the Elder before the match that would determine whether she would spend her life in the Tentacle Box. Erwen smiled as naturally as possible and flattered him.

"I, I was just going to change positions♡ Please enjoy this Trash Pussy that's been modified by the Tentacles♡"

"Heh, even if you didn't say that, I would have used you until nightfall."

It was an obvious excuse, but Erwen spread her legs wide, letting Breast Milk drip from her large breasts, and seduced him with an obscene pose, so the Elder didn't bother with trivial matters.

Clack—

The shock of the Clitoral Stimulation made from the Demon King's horn forced her Clitoris to become erect.

"Ooh♡"

Trickle, trickle—

Erwen immediately whimpered and sprayed Vaginal Urine due to learned fear, but thankfully, no Black Electric Shock came.

"Hmm, I suppose this part needs adjustment."

"Yes♡ Please scold this useless bean... I mean, Clitoris, for not meeting your expectations... Hng."

Erwen didn't understand the Elder's cryptic words and simply trembled with a blank expression, perhaps recalling the Queen's education. Seeing the fear in Erwen's eyes, the Elder smiled in satisfaction and pressed down on her, beginning to penetrate her.

Squeak, squeak—

"Ugh♡ It's still sensitive♡"

Perhaps because she had been constantly poked and forcibly filled with pleasure in the Tentacle Box, she began to accept the Elder's member with a noticeably softer reaction than before.

Unlike her previous awkward movements, the way she slowly twisted her hips in pursuit of pleasure resembled the Hero from earlier.

Thwack! Thwack!

Pressing down on Erwen with his weight, the piston grew more intense. Unable to move an inch, Erwen writhed in pleasure.

"Ahick♡ Ooh♡ If you press on my Womb like that♡ Ahieeick♡"

But her coquettish screams only stimulated the Elder's lust even more, and contrary to her words, her Vaginal Muscles were already tightly gripping his cock, unwilling to let go of the warmth that was different from the Tentacles.

"Ungueeeck♡ Inside... Ungoooooock♡♡"

Gush, gush—

Erwen had already abandoned her last shred of dignity and begged, but she was still afraid of pregnancy. Despite her body trembling with fear, she tried to say something, but before she could finish the sentence, the Elder's semen settled in her Womb.

Spurt— Spurt, spurt—

Before she knew it, her legs were tightly wrapped around the Elder's waist, ignoring the insane level of sensitivity, and she was fixed in a perfectly obscene position optimized for copulation, with not a drop of Milky Fluid leaking out.

As if replacing the Tide Water that couldn't escape due to the Elder's body blocking it, Breast Milk gushed from her ample breasts like a fountain, expressing her magnificent climax.

"Aheee...♡"

Seeing Erwen, who had fainted with a happier expression than ever, though she had lost consciousness, the Elder also got up. With a satisfied



expression, he ordered the other Elven Livestock to clean up and headed to the Queen's office.

---

Fzzzt—

"Ungaaaaack♡ Woof♡ Woof♡"

"Ogeeeeeeeck♡"

The two females, who had been lying face down on the ground like frogs, fainted and were awakened by the now familiar electric shock to their Clitoris. As she had been trained in the Empire, the Hero reflexively made whimpering noises and rolled on the floor, while Erwen writhed in pain that she felt she would never get used to. They were two heroes who had been tortured until they submitted for days and then used for violent sex, leaving them tattered, but the brainwashed Elves were merciless.

After blindfolding them, they forcibly woke Erwen and the Hero, who were screaming, grabbed their Clitorises tightly, and began dragging them away.

"Hyaaaaack♡ Woof♡ Woof♡ I'll do anything♡♡ Please let me goooo♡♡♡ Ungyaaaaaaaack♡"

"Aaaack♡ I'll move on my own♡ Slowly♡ Ogyaaaaack♡"

The two females constantly scattered Vaginal Urine and begged them to slow down, but the pleas of Livestock were worth nothing compared to the Master's orders. Eventually, after whimpering and wailing for a long time, the Hero and Erwen, unable to faint, had their Clitorises forcibly stretched and were taken to different rooms.

---

The room Erwen was taken to was the bathroom that had previously been used as her sleeping quarters. Since she was in such a miserable state that she couldn't go anywhere on her own if only her torso was restrained, the only item in the bathroom was a toilet with a huge dildo attached that she couldn't remove on her own without help, let alone use as a restraint.

The Elves laid Erwen down there, removed her blindfold, and disappeared.

"...Ugh, my Clitoris hurts too much. Please stop..."

Erwen was still crying and begging, not yet grasping the situation. But soon, a familiar fishy odor wafted up, and she opened her eyes and realized where she was.

'This is the bathroom... Can I finally rest?'

Her previous sleep had certainly been painful, but Erwen thought that if she endured it for a little while, her exhausted mind would soon faint and she could rest. Her hopeful imagination was soon shattered by a voice coming from under the toilet.

"..Plea..s.."

"?"

"Please... make me climax."

There, Titania, who still hadn't climaxed, was frantically rubbing her red, swollen vulva, repeating the same words like a broken machine.

Having used up all the moisture she could squeeze out in tears to spray Vaginal Urine, the area around her eyes was dried white, and her body, still not having climaxed and only accumulating pleasure, was convulsing like a rutting beast, chasing after pleasure.

"...H, how could she..."

Seeing her mother's state, Erwen exploded with emotions of fear and anger. First, the fear that she too could be abandoned like that caused her to unknowingly leak Vaginal Urine from her vulva, and then the anger that followed was directed not at the Elder who had made her mother like this, but at herself, who had completely submitted to that Elder and begged for mercy.

Smack!

Erwen slammed her head against the wall with a loud noise. But her sturdy body didn't even get a scratch from that.

"Agh. Should I commit suicide now, before I receive even more humiliation?"

It was an act of desperation, but her heart had become that weak. But before she could even contemplate it, Black Electric Shock erupted from her Clitoris.

Fzzzzzzzzzzzzt—

"Agyaaaaaaaaack♡ I'm sorry♡ I'm sorry♡"

Erwen screamed with her eyes rolled back as the Black Electric Shock, which seemed intent on burning her Womb, rampaged wildly. She despaired at the Black Electric Shock, which once again reminded her that she was in such a miserable state that she couldn't even harm herself, let alone masturbate.

Hardly had she finished lamenting her miserable situation when Elder Even was standing outside the bathroom with a needle in his hand, looking ominous.

"...M, Master, what brings you here?"

"It's nothing much. I've come to hold the match fairly, as I promised you."

Erwen's instincts were screaming at her to run away as fast as possible, but the Elder's words were the exact opposite, an opportunity that Erwen had so desperately longed for.

Forgetting even the despair she had felt just moments ago, Erwen fawned over the Master who had kept his promise and rubbed her face against his crotch. In her heart, despair was rapidly turning into subservience.

"Thank you♡ Thank you♡ I'll work really hard to become a Trash Pet Livestock♡♡"

"Hehehe, then you should be grateful."

The Elder burst out laughing as if he had seen something incredibly funny, but Erwen didn't care and decided to plead for her mother, since she had already submitted.

"...Master, wouldn't you like to raise that Livestock Queen together with me? Both mother and daughter have uselessly ample breasts and stupid heads, so they'd be perfect to raise as Sex Processing Pet Livestock."

Her desire for revenge had already melted away in the thoroughly ingrained conditioning, and Erwen, thinking that at least they should be raised as Livestock rather than Tentacle Seedbeds, unhesitatingly introduced her mother and daughter as Livestock below the level of slaves. The Elder smiled kindly and replied.

"Ah, that bitch has her uses. Get up."

Hearing those words, Titania forced herself to get up from her self-pleasuring position, even with her depleted stamina. Then, without hesitation, she spread her Pussy wide with her own hands and begged.

"Pussy♡ Use my Pussy♡ Anything♡ Ahieeick♡ If you just use my Pussy, I'll do anything♡ Climaaaaaax♡"

It was an obscene thing that even a worn-out whore wouldn't say, but right now, nothing was more important to her than climaxing. The Elder handed Titania a glittering silver needle, who was dripping Vaginal Urine, and whispered.

"...Can you do it?"

"Yes♡ Even in my right mind♡ I can do it!!!!!"

"...Hehe♡ Thank you so much, Mas...ter... Huh? Uheck♡ Ugyaaaaaaaaaack♡"

Erwen was relieved that her mother had been given a role and was about to express her gratitude, but she couldn't finish her sentence as she collapsed with her eyes rolled back from the silver needle stuck in the center of her Clitoris.

## 38 - World Tree (9)

Erwen fainted, but Titania continued to shake the needle stuck in Erwen's erect clitoris without any mercy. The immense pain forced Erwen to scream and wake up.

"Kyaaaaah!"

At the same time as Erwen's scream, the silver needle was quickly pulled out again, but before she could feel relieved, smoke rose from the area where the needle had been inserted, making an ominous sound.

Tzzzzz—

"Hiaaaak, Cli-Clitoris!"

Instead of blood, flesh filled the wound where the needle had been pulled out, regenerating in a clearly strange way. Small protrusions sprouted one after another, and when the regeneration was complete, the wound was gone, and only a tiny protrusion peeked out.

"Hoo, as the Hero said, the Imperial aphrodisiac reacts to wounds."

"Heueue..."Tap tap—

Pshaaaaaaat

"Ogeeeeeeeek♡"

Even the slightest stimulation to the modified area caused Erwen to make pathetic noises and ejaculate Tide Water♡

The Elder teased the small protrusion several times, observing Erwen's reaction.

Each time, Erwen writhed in terrible pleasure, unable to stop herself from squirting Climax Juice from her pussy. By the time the surroundings were soaked with the pussy juice Erwen had sprayed, the Elder said it was enough and left.

"Kkeueueue... Gamsahamnidyaa♡"

Erwen, who had been sticking out her tongue and crying while enduring the pleasure of her clit, closed her eyes again, relieved that it was finally over.

Thwack—

"Eh?" "Tzzzzz—

"Aguaaaaaak!"

The silver needle pierced her clit again, stirring inside. The needle calmly stirred inside until flesh filled the wound along with smoke, and was soon pulled out. After that, Titania repeated the process of confirming that a tiny protrusion had formed.

Tap tap—

"Heugiaaaaaak♡"

Bleurrrrp—

After confirming that she climaxed and sprayed Tide Water just by being touched, the needle was inserted again, and then the repetitive work of confirming that the climax button was completed with meticulous hands continued.

Thwack— Tap tap— Thwack— Tap tap—

"Eugyaaaak Heiiiik♡ Oge♡ Ogeek♡?"

Eventually, Erwen, unable to withstand the continuous pain and pleasure, collapsed. Erwen, so exhausted that she couldn't get up no matter how many

times Titania stirred the needle, lost her mind, wishing that this hellish night would end.

Ting—

Pajijijijik—

"Aguyaaaaaaaaak♡ Ahiuweeeek♡ Ahii♡ Haaaak♡"

However, even Erwen's humble wish was shattered in an instant when Titania strongly struck the needle against her Clitoral Stimulation. Erwen thought it was a modification to create a flimsy clit that would climax just by being touched, like the Hero's, but in reality, it was a terrible procedure that brutally increased the sensitivity of her clit.

Recalling her and the Hero's reactions in the past when she had proclaimed that she would not succumb to clit torture, Erwen quickly realized why the Hero had succumbed. With a clit like this, she could never withstand even a little bit of electricity. The black lightning reverberating inside her greatest weakness, which squirted just by being touched, was an intensity that no female could handle.

Seeing Erwen's reaction, Titania said, sobbing.

"I, I was told to do this every time you faint... Huk, so you have to accept it while you're conscious."

"Heugii♡ I won't faint♡ Please, just not electricity..."

But even after that, Erwen fainted several times, physically realizing the power of the terrible Magical Tool, and her lewd weaknesses were developed all night long.

---

Meanwhile, unlike Erwen, the Hero was facing the Elder in a space that had previously been used as the Queen's office. Of course, he was not treated as a human being, but was fixed on a dissection table like a frog and had to



answer the Elder's questions unilaterally. The Elder pulled on the Hero's tongue and asked.

"So you can go to any part? Does that mean your tongue is the same as a pussy now?"

"Yes. Even now, fluids are flowing from my pussy♡"

As if to prove it, the Hero's skin was already glistening and dripping Love Nectar. When he stirred his mouth a little more strongly, the Hero couldn't help but reach Climax.

"Eunggyaaak♡"

Bleurrrrp—

As if testing the Hero's words, the Elder touched the Hero's armpits, navel, ears, etc., proving the Hero's claim that every part was no different from a clit or pussy. In fact, the Hero lavishly spewed Climax Juice no matter where the Elder touched him, and it was really funny to see his reaction when he deliberately made him cum while he was talking and bit his tongue.

"Heuuu♡ I'm feeling it there too... Agyak♡ Gueeeeeek♡ Tongue♡  
Tongueaaaaa♡"

Dribble dribble—

The Tide Water gushing out with urine, unable to stop the Climax despite the tingling pain, was the final proof for the Elder, who was doubting whether the Hero was really unable to resist at all. The Elder asked the Hero, who was tied up in a large letter 'Dai', about the situation at that time one last time.

"Then how did you attack Nana and others in this body before?"

"Ueueu... That's..."

The Hero desperately tried to find something to say, but in fact, the Hero didn't know the details either. He could only guess that a few coincidences had overlapped and the previous suggestion had been activated. In fact, wasn't the suggestion soon lifted again, and he was caught by the Elder?

But perhaps thinking that the Hero's worries were resistance, the Elder put his hand on the Hero's clit, and the Hero urgently shouted.

"Training!!! I was subjected to sensory deprivation during training!!!"

"So?"

"When I was rescued, I heard something similar and it was activated again! I don't know either♡ Please, just not my clit♡"

The Elder turned the Hero's clitoris in his hand like a bean and pondered.

"Eunghooooot♡ Don't rub it♡ Agyaaaaak♡ I'm going♡"

He felt the warm Tide Water that the Hero was ejaculating and wondered if he should confine the Hero so that such a thing could never happen again.

'Should I just keep him in the Tentacle Box? No, it's quiet now, but soon the Empire will contact me to return the Hero. I have to enjoy him enough and send him back.'

It was a thought that would have made the Hero or Erwen have a seizure if they had heard it, but the Elder smiled without showing it and explained to the Hero about the competition that would be held tomorrow.

"I'll tell you something before the competition starts tomorrow."

The Hero forced a smile even after being tormented so much and replied with an affectionate face.

"Yes♡ I, a lifelong pathetic person who is a candidate for a pet livestock that processes sex while squirting juice, will listen carefully♡"

Even as he said that, Love Nectar was flowing from his body as if he was

feeling pleasure, and his body, fixed in a large letter '大' like a frog, had no freedom at all, but somehow he listened to the Elder's story with sparkling and humble laughter.

The Elder could see how terrible the 'education' the Hero had received from the Empire was. Moreover, the fact that he could play with such a masterpiece of a female made the thing inside him bigger. He suppressed his desire to hold the Hero again right now and continued the story.

"The Princess, no, the boy-child side has requested a fair competition."

"Fair, you say...?"

"That bitch is a flimsy livestock who can't even use her limbs properly, so you have to receive similar measures."

Upon hearing those words, the Hero recalled the appearance of an unnamed woman who had been used as an Onahole by the Emperor with her limbs cut off and had not even become a pet. Filled with fear, the Hero immediately began to shake his entire bound body violently and begged.

Thump thump—

"Agiaaaaak♡ Wang♡ Woof♡ I'm sorry♡ I'm sorry for using human language♡ I'm sorry for walking on two feet even though I'm a dog♡ I'm sorry♡ I'll do anything, so please leave the shape of my limbs alone♡"

Of course, the Elder had no intention of damaging the Hero's precious body to that extent, and there was no reason to do such a thing since he would eventually have to return it to the Empire. But the Hero's violent reaction reminded him of a fun prank, and he pretended to be merciful and offered the Hero a suggestion.

"If you hate it that much, should I cut off Titania's limbs and attach them to Erwen instead? Hero-nim will be decorated with Tentacles as a Clitoral Stimulation object due to a default loss, right?"

The Hero trembled at those words, and after a while, he shed tears and begged.

"P-Please cut off my limbs instead... The Queen... No, it has nothing to do with the Queen-livestock."

The Elder was impressed. It was a question he had thrown out, expecting him to tremble and choose between a Clitoral Stimulation object and amputation, but the Hero had made a choice, worrying about Titania rather than his own safety, even in this fallen body. The Elder was impressed inside and gave him a better option this time.

"No, I can't throw away those cute hands and feet. Then tomorrow, you'll just have to tie up your limbs and walk on all fours like a real dog?"

"Woof♡ Woof♡ I'm confident in that♡ Master♡ I, a flimsy bitch, will try my best♡ Please, just my limbs..."

It wasn't fun, but getting the Hero, who had declared himself to be an amputation Onahole, to choose a better option went smoothly. Contrary to Erwen, the Hero's hands and feet were intensively pierced with aphrodisiac needles all night long, and his hands and feet were modified into hopeless weaknesses like his clit.

## 39 - World Tree (10)

The next day, Erwen and Hero, exhausted from the modifications that had continued all night, were forcibly dragged out. Erwen, fearing her overly sensitive Clitoris, kept twisting her body and couldn't move forward. Each time, Titania, holding her leash, tapped a needle with her finger, creating a clear sound.

Ting-ting—

"Hiiiiik. I'll crawl properly♡ Hgyaaaaaaak♡"

As soon as she heard the sound, Erwen was terrified and began to move forward with difficulty. As she wriggled her body using her waist as she usually did, her obscene body began to move forward, scattering various Love Nectar. But before long, her Clitoris slightly brushed the floor.

Fshhh— Fshhh—

"Eunghoooooooooot♡"

Even with just that, Erwen reached a magnificent climax, spewing Tide Water like a fountain, but she continued her lewd advance without slowing down. The ting-ting sound ringing in her ears at the slightest hesitation was enough to instill fear in her.

Ting-ting—

"Aghaaa I'm going♡ I'm going♡"

"Fas...ter... Eunghot♡"

Despite Erwen's screams, Titania mercilessly pushed her and increased her speed. Titania had also been sexually aroused to the limit, having been deprived of climax for several days and having been covered in Erwen's various bodily fluids all night yesterday. Even now, her Vagina twitched,

seeking pleasure, but she could never climax without Elder Even's permission.

"Eunggyak♡ Don't graze my Vagina♡"

"Eeek♡ Go fas...ter♡"

In the end, the two aroused females flooded their Vaginas several times and quickly reached the front of Elder Even's room. The strong obscene scent emanating from there aroused Titania without her knowing, and she brought her hand to her Vagina, but no matter how much she touched it, she couldn't climax. She soon regained her senses and opened the door.

When the door opened, a room filled with smoke was revealed. There, Elder Even was seen playing with Hero, dipping needles into a tank filled with a large amount of pinkish liquid. Elder Even was teasing her by constantly stabbing Hero's bound hands and feet with needles.

Fook—

"Euhyak♡ Heuoooooot♡"

Tssss—

"Agyaaaaaaak♡"

Tap-tap—

"..."

Byurururut— Ting!

Pajijijjik

"Aeuhaaaaaaaak♡ Sorry, I'm sorry♡"

Drip

As soon as Hero lost consciousness, the punishment immediately followed. Erwen, witnessing the repeated modification process as if recreating what Erwen had suffered yesterday, couldn't bear it and leaked a little, and when Elder Even noticed the presence and turned around at the sound, Titania immediately prostrated herself on the spot, continued to masturbate, and greeted him.

"The Livestock Queen greets Master. I have completed the modification of the amnesiac's Clitoris all night as you ordered."

But Elder Even paid her no attention and immediately held out the needle he had just pulled from Hero towards Erwen's leaking Vagina. Erwen desperately twisted her body to escape, but she couldn't escape Elder's grasp, and eventually, the needle touched the monstrosity on her Clitoris with a clear sound.

Ting— Pajijijjik

"Agyaaaaaaaak♡ Ogeeeeeeeek♡"

It was a light electric shock emitted by the Clitoral Stimulation that sensed resistance, but Elder Even was satisfied with the reaction, which was different from when she had not yielded before. After the electric shock ended, Elder Even spoke to Erwen, who was trembling and releasing all the water from her body.

"I made you 'equal' as you wanted, aren't you happy too?"

Erwen trembled from the aftermath of the electric shock, but seeing the needle in Elder's hand, she forced a smile and replied.

"Nyehe♡ I'm happy that I can compete fairly to see who is more suitable as a Livestock Queen♡♡"

Elder Even laughed loudly at Erwen's servile appearance and turned around to release Hero, who was tied up. Hero, who had been firmly fixed to the bed, was surprised by the sudden release and slipped off the bed. The moment she unknowingly stepped on the floor to land.

"Eunghyaaaak♡ Oge? Heuooooook♡"

Hero screamed in a vulgar voice as if her vital point had been attacked. She had also been reborn as a clumsy hand and foot, no different from Erwen, due to the weakness training that had continued all night. The only difference between her and Erwen was that she had muscles left to move her hands and feet, which had become her own climax buttons.

Before she knew it, Hero, whose climax had ended, naturally tried to lift her palms and soles off the floor and assumed a crawling position with her elbows and knees. The two Heroes now faced each other's vulgar and miserable appearances at the same eye level.

Elder Even, who had been watching them with interest, soon began to explain the game that the two females would compete in fairly.

"You've both become quite proper Livestock bodies. I'll decide which one to keep as a pet with a simple game. The rules are simple. Use any means to take 'this' from your opponent."

""??"

At that moment, the same hook symbol appeared in the eyes of the two females. It was because what Elder Even was holding up was a very small Tentacle wriggling in a grotesque shape. The Tentacle had a long needle in the center of its body and was tightly gripping the body with several pairs of small Tentacles.

Hero and Erwen both tilted their heads with puzzled expressions, and Elder Even stood up Titania, whom he had been ignoring until now.

"I'll show you how to use it. Livestock Queen, get up."

"Hikkeuk♡ Thank you♡"

At Elder's words, Titania, who had been masturbating in a state of near climax until now, got up with words of gratitude. But her joy was short-lived as Elder Even instantly pushed the monstrosity into Titania's Vagina.



Chureureuk— Fook!

"Et♡ Euhheuk♡"

With a bizarre sound, the Tentacle, which was tightly attached to her Clitoris, plunged a long needle deep into her Clitoris and began to squeeze her Clitoris tightly as if it were a Dutch wife.

"Ahiiiiik♡ What is this?"

"That's how you do it. Use your mouth or hands well."

Titania asked, but Elder Even ignored her words and nonchalantly grabbed the Tentacle from her Vagina again and pulled it out.

Fshhh—

"Agyaaaaaaaaak♡"

The Tentacle was pulled out too easily with Titania's scream. Its size was slightly larger than before. Hero and Erwen both glanced at each other with caution at the grotesque appearance, and Titania cursed her situation of not being able to climax even after suffering such a terrible fate and pleaded.

"Plea, please Master♡ Please let me climax just once♡ I'll, I'll do anything♡"

Was Titania's sincere plea heard? Elder Even readily declared that he would allow it if she helped with the last one. And what he brought was a narrow glass box that only one person could barely fit into.

"Thank you♡ Thank you♡ Please order me to do anything♡♡"

"Okay, I don't think just hearing about the punishment will help improve your will, so I'll show you in advance with this bitch."

Hero and Erwen, who knew what the punishment was, were horrified and tried to stop Titania, but before they could say anything, Titania listened to Elder's words and pushed herself into the box.

At that moment, the Tentacle that sprouted densely inside the box shook the modification needles and greeted Titania. Titania also unknowingly tried to pull her body out, but Elder's last words blocked her action.

"Ah, if you run away, you'll never have a climax again."

Chureureureuk—

That brief gap was enough time for the Tentacle inside the box to swallow Titania. The Tentacle that had swallowed her instantly returned to the box and filled the narrow box. Inside, Titania was screaming outside the transparent wall, and the situation of the modification needles being inserted into various parts of her body was shown in real time.

But Elder Even still did not allow her to climax and laughed at Titania, who was being humiliated, and only tilted the medicine container that he had been dipping the needles that had been tormenting Hero into the box.

Tsssssss—

The medicine that was seeping into the needles that the Tentacle was constantly stabbing was emitting smoke. Elder Even confirmed that the medicine had deeply penetrated Titania's wounds and allowed her to climax.

"Now I'll accept your greetings. You can go forever from now on, Livestock Queen."-----♡♡!"!!!!"

Pshuuuuuuuuk—

A large amount of Love Nectar was sprayed out onto the open box. The continuous eruption, like a fountain, fell to the floor with the smoke from the medicine, decorating Titania's end.

Soon, when Elder Even closed the lid of the box, the box filled with smoke and Love Nectar made it impossible to know the situation inside even with the transparent wall. Only the location of Titania's Vagina could be known by the location of the Tide Water occasionally sprayed on the wall. Even the

ugly screams that were not even words that were occasionally heard soon stopped.

The two trembled and erased the words concession and sacrifice from their minds. Even Hero, who had tried to deliberately lose and sacrifice herself if necessary, leaked a little and shook her head, apologizing to Erwen in advance.

## 40 - World Tree (11)

After Titania was dragged into the box with a horrific scream, the remaining two females were also fitted with the same grotesque Tentacle she had. Erwen instantly climaxed from the needle-like sensation that pierced her repeatedly throughout the night, and the Hero's situation was no different. The Tentacle twisted and settled in place after deeply penetrating both of their Clitorises.

"Eunggugguut♡ No Clitoral Stimulation♡"

"Oheeeeeek♡ Don't Rub It♡ My Preciousss♡"

Both of them looked like they wanted to tear the Tentacle off right away, but ironically, they had to keep the Tentacle on longer to win the game. In the end, whether they won or lost, the two females had to move with this unpleasant creature for a while.

Vrrrrt—

"Agyaaaaaak♡"

"Agyak♡ Ogoog♡"

Eventually, the Tentacle settled in place and firmly grasped and secured their Clitorises, causing fountains to erupt from both sides♡ The game began with the two of them making lewd moans.

The Hero was the first to make a move. Having already experienced insane climaxes on a regular basis, she regained her senses faster than Erwen and slowly crawled towards Erwen, who was still going crazy. Or, she was trying to crawl. The moment the Hero prepared to endure the pleasure that would rush in as usual and slowly took a step forward, the Tentacle holding her Clitoris tightly writhed.

"Ohik♡? Eungik♡ Eungguooooook♡

Pshyaaaaat—

The Hero immediately squirted Love Nectar and collapsed from the irresistible pleasure. It was a golden opportunity, but Erwen was still unable to escape the afterglow of the Clitoral Stimulation climax. When Erwen finally regained her senses, she saw the Hero spraying a large amount of Love Nectar in her original position.

Erwen also tried to crawl slowly with the same thought as the Hero, but her sensitive hearing noticed something strange with her Clitoris.

Chyurrrreuk—

'Did it just move?'

Even as she slowly slammed her chest to the ground and lifted her waist to move forward, Erwen stared at her Clitoris with an uneasy feeling. Just as she thought she should attack the Tentacle attached to the Hero's Clitoris, the Tentacle invariably writhed and rummaged through the root of her Clitoris.

"Agyaaaaaaak♡ No, no way♡ Eugeeik♡"

The Tentacle, which was relentlessly writhing and gleefully rummaging through the inside of her climax button, became quiet as if by magic as soon as Erwen stopped thinking about attacking the Hero's Tentacle. Erwen, who was screaming and spraying Tide Water like the Hero, thought.

'These... these things know each other♡ If I try to do something that harms them, they'll do this...'

Erwen immediately tried to think of something else, but the more you try to think of something else, the more you remember what you were trying to forget.

Chyurrrreuk

"Ahik♡ I won't touch you♡♡ Eunghyak♡ I said I won't touch you♡♡"

Contrary to her words, she kept thinking of ways to bypass the Tentacle's punishment and attack the Hero's Clitoris in her head, so the Tentacle's writhing never stopped.

Meanwhile, the Hero, who couldn't even get a sense of what was going on, slowly found a clue after hearing Erwen's screams. Eventually, she also came up with a similar answer to Erwen with her brilliant mind, but her head was soon filled with that thought like Erwen, and the Tentacle began to move.

"Hyaeeuu♡ What to do♡ This♡ Ogyak♡ Don't shake it♡ Not there, not there♡"

In the end, the two females couldn't even take a proper step forward for a while and sprayed female fluids to their heart's content from their respective starting points. In this lewd situation, the Hero was the first to come up with a way out. Instead of thinking about the game, she began to focus her thoughts on the pleasure she had experienced so far.

What came to her mind were the days of harsh training she had endured so far. It had only been a week, but she had been forced to learn about female livestock. Moreover, on the last day before Erwen saved her, the training she had been forced to receive so far was hammered back into her head in the Punishment Room for years.

As she recalled her past memories and moved her body, the Tentacle was quiet this time. The Hero carefully crawled on all fours and began to close the distance with Erwen. It was a ridiculous posture, crawling carefully using her elbows and knees so that her hands and feet would not be stimulated, but this miserable appearance rather reminded her of the training at that time even more.

'That's right, it's not a game where you watch two pathetic female livestock bickering. It's a game to filter out female livestock who don't think about anything else and only have the mindset of livestock, like me.'

The Hero forcibly recalled the thoughts of a pathetic female livestock slave that she had been injected with in the Empire, and the closer she got to Erwen, the more her head was filled with the training she had received. Finally reaching Erwen, the Hero forgot what she had come here for and began to bark♡ in a vulgar bitch posture.

Erwen also wondered what she had recalled, and began to beg the Tentacle to impregnate her while flattering it, but neither of the two females paid any attention to the fact that the Tentacle, which had absorbed plenty of Love Nectar, was gradually growing larger.

How long had passed? The Hero was the first to take action again this time. She naturally moved while barking on the floor, and when she saw the Love Nectar that Erwen had spilled, she began to clean it up meticulously. Thanking the Masters who were not even there now, she slowly moved her body to explore Erwen's pussy, the source of the Love Nectar.

Erwen was still flattering the Tentacle and constantly releasing salty Aphrodisiacal Milk, but when the Hero put her face to her pussy while panting, she unconsciously tried to escape and changed her posture. But that was a bad move. The moment she twisted her body to change her posture, one of her biggest weaknesses, the soles of her feet, touched the Hero's tongue.

"Eungiiiiiiiiik♡"

Love Nectar gushed out like a flood. The Hero, no, the Empire-made lifelong pathetic bitch, slowly climbed on top of the completely subdued Erwen and began to lick her pussy. Erwen tried to resist, but with her pathetic body that had been remodeled to the muscles, she couldn't push away the bitch who was pressing down on her with her weight.

"K, Kanna! Stop it, ohiiiiing♡ Save me♡ Heugyaaaak♡ Don't bite there♡"

Erwen desperately pleaded, but the Hero, who had already become a bitch in the basement, ignored it all and began to mercilessly bite and suck her

super-sensitive Clitoris, which had been developed to the same sensitivity as the Hero's.

"Eugyak♡ I'm sorry♡♡ The pathetic female livestock Elf fell into a trap♡ Eungiiiik♡ So please, not here♡♡ Agyak♡ Slurp slurp♡ I can't take it"

Finally, the bitch's vulgar tongue touched the Tentacle, and the moment the bitch, sensing something strange, reflexively bit it.

Ting—

Pajijijijijik—

"Ogyaaaaaaaaaak♡ Eugyak♡ Wh, what's going on♡ Eunghik♡ Wait♡ Eunhueeeet♡ Stopp♡ !!!!! Ohiing♡ Eugeek♡ Eunhueeek♡"

With a familiar clear sound, the Hero's Clitoral Stimulation exploded.

---

Meanwhile, Elder Even, who was watching the Hero and Erwen lewdly climaxing next to him, sneered as he looked at the two females who were writhing on the floor like insects. Sitting on the glass box in which Titania was trapped, he leisurely watched the game while being attended to by another Elf slave. The female, who was the only one in the guard who could use recovery magic and was classified as a key member, had now lost her mind and was nakedly sucking his dick.

"Hehe, which one do you think will win?"

The Elf, who was sucking the Elder's thing on the floor, replied with hazy eyes.

"The livestock that Master cherishes more♡"

Hearing those words, the Elder burst into laughter, grabbed her head and pressed it down, making her do irrumatio to the end of her throat, and replied.



Kguuuk—

"That's not wrong." But maybe neither of them will win? First, take it all the way to the end."

"Ogek♡ Chyurrrreup♡"

The Elf, who was lewdly reciprocating and taking his dick to the deepest part of her inside, couldn't speak, but she expressed her agreement with heart-filled eyes and vigorous head movements.

Kkulreong— Kkulreong—

"Kkulgeok♡ Eungoooooot♡"

Eventually, when the Elder ejaculated, the trembling female body also reached its climax while swallowing the Milky Fluid. Then, the Elf, who was diligently cleaning up the remaining residue by moving her tongue, conveyed new news to the Elder when the cleaning was finished.

"Beeee♡ Ah, Master♡ A reply has arrived from the Empire."

"Already, has it? Time goes by much faster when I spend every day happily. I wish I could spend a few hundred years like this. Bring it here."

The document, known as the Queen's letter of protest, naturally contained not a protest but the contents of close discussions with the Empire. It was a document that listed various matters, from the disposition of the Hero to the results of seizing power and the situation of the Elves captured by the Empire. But the Empire's answer was very concise.

"I will come in person.' She must be very eager."

## 41 - Visit (1)

Meanwhile, while Hero and Erwen were rolling around in a vulgar brawl, in the Empire, brainwashed Elven Livestock were being selected for a covert infiltration into the World Tree's forest. Unlike the previous Hero, these Elven Livestock, having undergone complete 'education,' had even their names taken away, reduced to mere livestock referred to by the numbered tags pierced through their ears.

"So, how many are you planning to take? Which sow would be good?"

"Oink, oink♡ Sow number 22 has experience in guarding."

"O-oink♡ Sow number 33 knows the way well."

"Oink, oink♡ Sow number 31..."

Even if they were Elves who had lived for quite some time, they had spent even longer within the Training Sphere. They trembled at the commands that were tantamount to treason, vulgarly begging to be chosen. Dozens of beauties, completely naked, imitated pig noises, dripping vaginal fluids from their vulvas.

The vulgar spectacle of them claiming to be the most capable sow, squealing and oinking, continued for a while. But when the door opened and Jack, with a deeply furrowed brow, entered the room holding a leash, the basement was filled with silence as if by magic.

The Elves who had been eagerly self-promoting just moments ago trembled in terror, and some sows couldn't hold it in and urinated. Of course, the Elf who had done such a pathetic thing was immediately dragged to the Punishment Room, and Jack sighed, pulling the leash he was holding.

Then, two pathetic screams filled the basement.

"Agyaaaaak♡ Thank you for playing with the weak point of the Red Sow♡"

"Oink, oink♡ Thank you for playing with the weak point of Elf Sow number 1♡"

The leash he was holding was connected not to the livestock's neck, but to their clitoris. Elicia, who called herself the Red Sow, was already heavily abused, struggling to support her semen-covered body, pushing out her pussy as she followed. Elin, who proudly held the position of Elf Sow number 1, was also being dragged along in the same state, her back arched, pushing out her pussy in an awkward posture.

Clang, clang—

"Ogeeeek♡ Thank youuu♡ Thank you for tormenting number 1 Sow's trash clitorish♡"

Unlike the other Elves, Elin, whose golden identification tag, made of metal and quite heavy, was attached to her clitoris instead of her ear, experienced extreme pain in her clit as the tag shook with every movement. However, like the other livestock, she forcibly maintained a servile smile, and she didn't forget to express her gratitude every time her clit trembled and she reached climax.

Due to her arrogant attitude on the first day, she had been intensively trained. Even after confessing all the information, she continued to receive the same high-intensity training as Elicia. Her spirit, which had been continuously whittled away, was now nothing more than a perfectly trained sow.

"Hmm."

When Jack coughed lightly, Elin turned pale and bent her body forward into an arch, volunteering as a human chair. Elicia, as if accustomed to it, laid on her back in front of Elin, who had become the human chair, exposing her belly and becoming a human foot cushion. Jack naturally straddled Elin's

smooth back, stomping on Elicia's chest and vulva with his shoes, calmly lost in thought.

Thus, the two females supported Jack's weight, silently accumulating screams, and only after they had sufficiently soaked the floor with their sweat and Love Nectar did Jack finally open his mouth.

"So, how many sows are prepared to accompany the infiltration of the Elf forest?"

"Annoyingly, all the Elf sows are clamoring to go. How about making an example of a few by using them as onaholes?"

"Is that so? It seems Sow number 1 didn't properly convey the training. Shall we catch a few?"

At those chilling words, a desperate apology rang out from Elin's mouth, who was pinned under Jack.

"I'm sorry! As a lowly, sensitive sow, I failed to properly make my fellow Elves aware of their position as inferior female livestock!!"

"The chair can talk?"

"..."

"As expected of an inferior female species that eats age with their pussies, still not understanding anything. Someone, bring the Elf bell here."

However, her excuse was instantly dismissed by Jack's one sentence, and punishment was decided on the spot. Of course, if she hadn't apologized, there would have been punishment under that pretext as well, but even with this unfair treatment, the female livestock could only smile.

"So, numbers 3 and 5 are to be delivered to... and as there are continuous requests for the Red Sow, I think it would be good to take number 1 and a few who came out of the Punishment Room yesterday."

"Do so. It will take about a week to bring Hero, so focus on maintaining the newly arrived Training Sphere. They say it's a new product they've been preparing for, so they might demand Hero's rental as compensation."

"Then, I will inspect the Punishment Room and test it on all the sows."

"Good. If you rotate them once before returning, there will be enough time."

Jack and the trainer's conversation continued in a light tone, as if they were deciding on a lunch menu, but the content was enough to terrify all the sows present. However, before they could recover from the shock, the trainer, who had left after hearing Jack's words, came back with a peculiar bell shaped like a horse's hoof.

"Then, play it for about 2 hours and prepare numbers 1, 2, and 8. Rotate the rest for the new equipment test."

With those words, Jack rose from the vulgar human chair. At the end, as his weight was fully placed on the chain connected to her chest, Elicia couldn't hold it in and Tide Water gushed out, but the punishment was postponed until later as she had to leave the basement for the rental soon.

The remaining Elven Livestock trembled, terrified, staring at the 'bell' held by the trainer, and even though Jack had disappeared, tears were falling from Elin's face, who was suffering without being able to release her posture. And the promised 2 hours of performance began.

Ziiiiiiing—

""""""Ungueeut♡""""""

Deeeeeeeeng—

Pshoo—

The heavy identification tag began to vibrate mercilessly with the ringing of the bell. Elin, who had her most sensitive area, the Clitoris, occupied,

naturally began to convulse, spewing Tide Water, and the situation was no different for the other Elven Livestock whose long ears had been modified.

"I'm going♡ I'm going♡ I keep going♡"

"Stop♡ Stop it♡ Stop the ringing in my head♡"

The vibrations directly resonating with the areas modified into erogenous zones were converted into unbearable pleasure, and by the time the bell that had been ringing for 2 hours ended, the Elves who had exhausted all the moisture in their bodies with tears and Tide Water were passed out with their eyes rolled back.

The men skillfully used recovery magic to wake them up one by one, then whipped them, filled with despair, and made them crawl to the Punishment Room on their own. There were some livestock who collapsed while wailing, but every time the bell rang, all the Elves twitched like insects and followed the control, which was truly miserable.

Finally, after waking Elin, they finished preparing to head to the World Tree with Jack. Elin, or rather, she, who had now become Elf Sow number 1, showed a tremendous rejection to the clothes she was wearing for the first time in what felt like hundreds of years, but when the men showed her the bell once, she began to wear them while crying.

"Ahhiiiiik♡ There's no way I can wear something like this♡ Agyak♡ I'll do it♡ Please stop♡"

The miserable female body, which had climaxed three or four times just from the sensation of the clothes brushing against her erogenous zones, eventually gave up on wearing normal underwear and had to wear tights that were so full of holes that it was embarrassing to even call them clothes. The tights, which clung tightly to Elin's well-proportioned, slender body, did not cover her cute nipples and the pussy with the heavy identification tag at all. Elin, who came out in such a perverted state, hid in the carriage, her ears turning red.

The condition of the other numbers 2 and 8 was not much different, but soon the carriage, filled with the three female livestock and a few Imperial agents, set off for the forest.

---

Meanwhile, the match between Hero and Erwen was nearing its end. Hero had attacked Erwen's clitoris, but because the Tentacle's struggle touched the Clitoral Stimulation, Hero had instead suffered a fatal wound. With her steaming clitoris subdued by the Tentacle, she was unable to move even slightly and had fainted.

Erwen, having gained a golden opportunity, carefully pushed Hero's body away and took her place on top of her. Thinking that if she bit or attacked the Tentacle as Hero had done, the Tentacle on her clit might stimulate the Clitoral Stimulation, she approached very carefully.

Her method was very vulgar, in a different direction from Hero. With her pussy pressed against Hero's, she didn't attack Hero's clitoris, but instead masturbated diligently, trying to seduce Hero's Tentacle with her Honeydew.

"Rubbing my nipples♡ I'm going♡ Breast Milk spurting♡ World Tree pussy water♡ This is more delicious♡ Oheeee♡"

Whether that vulgar method was effective or not, the Tentacle, which had been nibbling at Hero's pathetic clitoris and perfectly sealing Hero's resistance, was gradually extending towards Erwen. Erwen masturbated more and more intensely, dangling the filthy liquid. She was convinced of her victory and continued to masturbate even more vulgarly, but neither of the two females had yet recognized the growth of the Tentacle, which was greedily devouring the Tide Water of both of them.

## 42 - Visit (2)

As the Tentacles gradually extended their sensory tendrils towards Erwen, who was shamelessly masturbating, seemingly favoring the World Tree's magic, Erwen grotesquely climaxed, confident in her victory. However, as the Tentacle group tasted Erwen's Love Nectar and loosened their grip, the Hero, who had been pinned down, began to regain her freedom of movement.

"N-No way."

"Oheeheeex♡ I'm squirting Climax Juice for real. Please, Tentacles, come to me."

Faced with Erwen's vulgar assault, the Hero tried desperately to pull Erwen away, but her hands hovered in the air, unable to strike Erwen's lower abdomen due to the Clitoral Shock she had endured. However, she soon found another way.

Squeeze—

"Eek♡ Don't twist my nipples♡"

As the Hero grabbed and twisted Erwen's ample breasts, Aphrodisiacal Milk shot out of her nipples with a *fwoosh* sound. Erwen, caught off guard, climaxed again and collapsed. However, the Hero also collapsed, spent from the attack.

Pshoo—

"Ogooooo♡ Ugh♡ I'm cumming from my hand♡"

Just as Erwen's clit had been trained all night to be like the Hero's, the Hero's hands and feet had been brutally modified to Erwen's level, leaving her pathetically crawling on the floor. Gripping something tightly with such hands was the same as rubbing her clitoris hard against a wall.



The two females rolled their eyes back and fainted again, continuing their vulgar confrontation.

---

After that, the two females continued their lewd competition, climaxing in various ways, scattering Love Nectar, and collapsing.

How much time had passed? The Hero was the first to notice something strange.

'Has that gotten a little bigger?'

As she continued her vulgar wrestling match with Erwen, she realized that the Tentacle, which she had barely been able to squeeze her clit with, was now wrapping around their waists. But soon after, Erwen launched an Aphrodisiacal Milk attack, causing her to freak out and squirt, and such fleeting thoughts were quickly forgotten.

Erwen had also noticed something strange. Having spent days and nights with her mother as a Seedbed for the Tentacles due to Elder Even, she was forced to learn the growth rate of the Tentacles, but they had never grown this fast before.

However, as the Hero stealthily approached and began licking her hands and feet, she spurted and collapsed, and her thoughts about the Tentacles quickly vanished.

Finally, when the Tentacles had grown large enough to completely cover their lower bodies, the Hero and Erwen stopped moving as if by agreement and looked at each other.

"T-This, could it be...?"

"No!! It can't be, ugh, Mom!"

*Chlurp*

As the two females stopped moving, the Tentacles rubbed their bodies together as if urging them on. It was like the movement of a pet craving food, but for the Hero and Erwen, it was the beginning of the hell that was to come.

The two of them trembled as they looked at the rapidly growing Tentacles, but there was no way to remove the Tentacles that were connected to their most vulnerable spots. Besides, Elder Even had clearly stated that the condition for ending the match was 'to remove the Tentacles from the opponent by any means,' which meant that if no one could remove the Tentacles, this situation would continue indefinitely.

The Hero, who quickly grasped the situation, said, "Maybe one of us can survive if we do it now. Someone has to get rid of this monster."

"..."

Erwen was silent for a moment, recalling the horrific Clitoral Torture, but the Hero quickly made a decision. The moment she brought her hand, which had been moving to attack Erwen, to her lower abdomen.

*Thwack— Ting—*

*Pajijijijik—*

"Ungoooooooooot♡"

---

"You noticed too late. If the match had ended sooner, I might have actually raised one of you."

Elder Even said with a sneer as he looked down. On the floor of the room, two Elven Livestock were writhing, clutching their vaginas. The Tentacles, which had swollen to their full size, were restraining their hands and feet and forcibly making them masturbate.

"Ahik♡ Ahik♡ Please♡ Stop it♡"

"There's no more fluid left♡ Ahk♡ That's not where you put it♡"

*Ting—*

*Pajijijijik—*

"I'm sorry♡ I'm sorry♡ I'll rub it properly♡ Vagina♡ Vagina♡"

"Uoooooot♡ Clit, stop♡ Agyak♡ I'll cum properly♡"

Having perfectly learned how to handle the two females, the Tentacles were firmly rooted in their clits, punishing them whenever necessary by stimulating Clitoral Stimulation. Mainly when they stopped squirting Love Nectar or thought about removing them. The Love Nectar that evaporated from the continuous Clitoral Shock billowed up in clumps, but the Tentacles absorbed even that through their mucous membranes, growing to the extreme.

"If I leave them like this, it will only be harder to contain them."

With those words, Elder Even left the room, and soon after, Elven Livestock wearing collars entered with two small glass boxes that Tiana had been confined in.

They looked at the two females, who were bound by Tentacles and endlessly repeating masturbation, with contempt, and began to cram the Hero and Erwen into the small boxes along with the Tentacles.

"...Disgusting. I need to serve Master soon."

The glass boxes, which were barely big enough for one person, were too cramped for Tentacles and people to fit in, and as they struggled to push the Hero and Erwen into the boxes, both females were sealed inside, unable to move a finger. The anger of the Tentacles, which were pressed and squeezed in the process, was also directed at them, so their moans did not stop for a while.

---

A week later, the secretly departed carriage had reached the village where the World Tree was located. Guided by Elin, they managed to enter the center of the World Tree without being detected by anyone, as planned.

"Y-You can go in here."

"Okay. Then only Number 1 will come with me, and the rest will wait in the carriage in [Ready Stance]."

With those words, the other Elven Livestock, who had literally devoted their entire bodies to the infiltration, were left in the carriage, spouting Love Nectar and uttering words that shattered their pride in a vulgar pose. Only Elin, or rather, Elf Sow Number 1, who was the only one allowed to accompany him, carefully got out of the carriage.

Tap tap— *Tick tick*—

Soon after, after exchanging the agreed-upon code, an Elf with empty eyes and a black collar, who should have been the most secure person inside the World Tree, opened the door and greeted them.

"Master is waiting. I will guide you upstairs."

"[Ready Stance]."

"?"

"I am a severely masochistic female who voluntarily walked into the Training Room to become a sow. I am..."

As those words echoed, Elin spread her legs without hesitation and began to spew vulgar self-deprecation, but the Elf who was guiding them didn't seem to understand Jack's words at all.

"I guess all the internal agents are dead after all? Number 1, you can stop now."

"Yes♡"

"Master is waiting. I will guide you upstairs."

Elin blushed and straightened her posture. She seemed quite ashamed to have shown such a disgraceful sight to her sane fellow Elf, but the fear of the training she had received was greater than such shame. On the other hand, the Elf who was guiding them continued to guide them with the same words, without the slightest hesitation, even after seeing such an absurd farce.

As they followed her up the World Tree, the first thing they saw was three small glass boxes filled with white steam and a familiar stench.

"You can go into this room."

Jack and Elin were briefly curious about the strange ornaments, but Jack didn't bother to ask, and Elin wasn't in a position to ask. They slowly entered the room and finally met Elder Even, who had sent the letter.

"Welcome. I am Even, the current Queen's proxy. As you read in the letter, the Hero has been subdued, and I can hand her over to you right now, as originally promised, as long as you guarantee the inviolability of the World Tree."

"Okay. Everything will be as promised once the goods are confirmed. To convey the Emperor's words, the Elven prisoners will also be released in accordance with international law."

Elin, who was behind Jack, was delighted to hear those words, and Elder Even looked at Elin with a sinister expression and continued, "That's excellent. I'll show you the goods right away. But according to the laws of war, prisoners can choose to be naturalized, right?"

"Of course. We can't force them to return to their homeland if 'they' want to, can we?"

'Of course, they will be 'choosing' after being tortured in the Punishment Room for a long time.'

Elder Even swallowed a bitter pill, realizing the hidden meaning in those words.

'According to the Hero, a properly trained livestock from the Empire would be very interesting, but it's a pity.'

"I see. Please convey my gratitude to the Emperor for his generous offer. Then I'll show you the condition right away. Hey, take this person and go there."

'I haven't received any reports about the Elven prison, so I should check it out while I'm here.'

Having exchanged their sinister intentions, they followed the Elf who had guided them earlier to meet the restrained Hero. However, contrary to Jack's expectation that they would head to the Elven prison, he arrived at the corridor where the strange ornaments were displayed.